

Particulate Matter Urban-Focused Visibility Assessment

Second External Review Draft

January 2010



DISCLAIMER

This second draft document has been prepared by staff from the Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency. Any opinions, findings, conclusions, or recommendations are those of the authors and do not necessarily reflect the views of the EPA. This document is being circulated to obtain review and comment from the Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee (CASAC) and the general public. Comments on this draft document should be addressed to Vicki Sandiford, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, C504-06, Research Triangle Park, North Carolina 27711 (email: sandiford.vicki@epa.gov).

Elements of this report (see Acknowledgements below) have been provided to the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) by Abt Associates Inc. and Stratus Consulting Inc. in partial fulfillment of Contract No. EP-D-08-100, Work Assignment 0-11. Any opinions, findings, conclusions, or recommendations are those of the authors and do not necessarily reflect the views of the EPA or its contractors.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

In addition to EPA staff, personnel from Abt Associates Inc. and Stratus Consulting Inc. contributed to the writing of this document. The specific chapter where Abt Associates Inc. and Stratus Consulting Inc. made contributions is chapter 2 (Urban Visibility Preference Studies).

Particulate Matter Urban-Focused Visibility Assessment Second External Review Draft

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency Office of Air and Radiation Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards Research Triangle Park, North Carolina 27711 This page left intentionally blank.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| List of | f Tables | 5 | iv |
|---------|----------------|---|------|
| List of | f Figure | 28 | v |
| List of | fAcron | yms/Abbreviations | vii |
| 1 | Introd | uction | 1-1 |
| 1.1 | PM NA | AAQS BACKGROUND | 1-3 |
| 1.2 | | | 1-6 |
| 1.3 | GOAL | S AND APPROACH | 1-9 |
| 1.4 | SCOP | E OF URBAN-FOCUSED VISIBILITY ASSESSMENT | 1-11 |
| | 1.4.1 | Background | |
| | 1.4.2 | Selection of Alternative Scenarios for First Draft Assessments | |
| 1.5 | 1.4.3 | Selection of Alternative Scenarios for Second Draft Assessments | |
| 1.5 | | NIZATION OF DOCUMENT | |
| 2 | Urban | Visibility Preference Studies | 2-1 |
| 2.1 | METH | IODS USED IN PREVIOUS STUDIES | 2-1 |
| 2.2 | | ER, COLORADO | |
| 2.3 | | COUVER, BRITISH COLUMBIA, CANADA | |
| 2.4 | | NIX, ARIZONA | |
| 2.5 | WASH | INGTON, DC | |
| | 2.5.1 | Washington, DC 2001 | |
| 26 | | Washington, DC, 2009 | 2-17 |
| 2.6 | | 1ARY OF PREFERENCE STUDIES AND SELECTION OF CANDIDATE ECTION LEVELS | 2-25 |
| 3 | Estima | ation of Current PM Concentrations and PM Light Extinction | 3-1 |
| 3.1 | | ARY OF PREVIOUS CHARACTERIZATIONS OF PM CONCENTRATIONS A | |
| | | | |
| | 3.1.1 | PM _{2.5} and PM _{10-2.5} PM light extinction | |
| 3.2 | | VIEW OF APPROACH AND DATA SOURCES FOR URBAN STUDY ANALYS | |
| 0.12 | 3.2.1 | Study Period, Study Areas, Monitoring Sites, and Sources of Ambient PM Data | |
| | 3.2.2 | Use of CMAQ Model Validation Runs for 2004 to Augment Ambient Data | 3-16 |
| | 3.2.3 | Use of Original IMPROVE Algorithm to Estimate PM light extinction | |
| | | LGORITHM | |
| 3.3 | | ILED STEPS | |
| | 3.3.1 | Hourly PM _{2.5} Component Concentrations | |
| | 3.3.2 3.3.3 | Hourly PM _{10-2.5} Concentrations Hourly Relative Humidity Data | |
| | 3.3.4 | Calculation of Daylight 1-Hour PM Light Extinction | |

| | 3.3.5 | Exclusion of Hours with Relative Humidity Greater than 90 Percent from PM Light | |
|-------|----------------|---|---------------|
| | 3.3.6 | Extinction NAAQS Scenarios and Most Results Calculation of Daily Maximum 1-Hour PM Light Extinction | |
| 3.4 | | MARY OF RESULTS FOR CURRENT CONDITIONS | |
| 5.1 | 3.4.1 | Levels of Estimated PM _{2.5} , PM _{2.5} Components, PM _{10-2.5} , and Relative Humidity | 3-32 |
| | 3.4.2 3.4.3 | Levels of Estimated PM light extinction Patterns of Relative Humidity and Relationship between Relative Humidity and PM l extinction | light 3-41 |
| | 3.4.4 3.4.5 | Tile Plots of Hourly PM Light Extinction Extinction Budgets for High PM Light Extinction Conditions | |
| 3.5 | POLIC | CY RELEVANT BACKGROUND | 3-64 |
| 4 | | ght extinction under "What If" Conditions of Just Meeting Specific Alternative dary NAAQS | 4-1 |
| 4.1 | | RNATIVE SECONDARY NAAQS BASED ON MEASURED PM LIGHT | 4-1 |
| | 4.1.1 | Indicator and Monitoring Method | |
| | 4.1.2 4.1.3 | Alternative Secondary NAAQS Scenarios based on Measured PM light extinction Monitoring Site Considerations for Alternative Secondary NAAQS Based on Measur PM light extinction | 4-1 red |
| | 4.1.4 | Approach to Modeling "What If" Conditions for Alternative Secondary NAAQS Bas on Measured PM Light Extinction | ed |
| 4.2 | | RNATIVE SECONDARY PM _{2.5} NAAQS BASED ON ANNUAL AND 24-HOUR PI S | |
| | 4.2.1 4.2.2 | Secondary NAAQS Scenarios Based on Annual and 24-hour PM _{2.5} Mass Approach to Modeling Conditions If Secondary PM _{2.5} NAAQS Based on Annual and hour PM _{2.5} Mass Were Just Met | l 24- |
| 4.3 | | ILTS FOR "JUST MEETING" EACH ALTERNATIVE SECONDARY NAAQS | 4-12 |
| 5 | Refer | en ces | 5-1 |
| Apper | ndices | | 5-1 |
| Apper | | - PM _{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis ght extinction in the 15 Study Areas | |
| Apper | ndix B - | - Distributions of Estimated PM _{2.5} And Other Components | . B-1 |
| | ndix C - | - Development of PRB Estimates of PM _{2.5} components, PM _{10-2.5} , and PM light | |
| Apper | | - Relationships between PM Mass Concentration and PM light extinction under ent Conditions | .D-1 |
| Apper | | - Differences in Daily Patterns of Relative Humidity and PM light extinction betw and Seasons | |
| Apper | | - Distributions of Maximum Daily and Hourly Daylight PM light extinction - Und Meet" Conditions | |

| Appendix G – ADditional Information on the Exclusion of Daylight Hours with Rel | lative Humidity |
|---|-----------------|
| Greater Than 90 Percent | G-1 |
| APPENDIX H – Inter-Year Variability | H-1 |
| APPENDIX I – Daylight Hours | I-1 |

LIST OF TABLES

| Table 2-1. VAQ of Denver photos substantively misclassified by majority of participants 2-5 |
|--|
| Table 2-2. Summary of photographs used in British Columbia study2-9 |
| Table 2-3 Logit Analysis Results 2-28 |
| Table 2-4 Logit model estimated VAQ values corresponding to various percent acceptability |
| values for the four cities |
| Table 3-1. Annual Mean Reconstructed 24-hour Light Extinction Estimates |
| Table 3-2. Urban Visibility Assessment Study Areas |
| Table 3-3. PM _{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Tacoma |
| Study Area |
| Table 3-4. Number of days per quarter in each study area |
| Table 3-5 Assumed daylight hours by season (Local Standard Time) |
| Table 3-6 Comparison of Meteorological Parameters for Daylight Hours with Relative Humidity |
| Greater than 90 Percent and Other Daylight Hours, During 2005 -2007 |
| Table 3-7 Percentage of daily maximum hourly values and individual hourly values of daylight |
| PM light extinction exceeding CPLs (excluding hours with relative humidity |
| greater than 90 percent) |
| Table 4-1. Alternative Secondary NAAQS Scenarios for PM Light Extinction |
| Table 4-2. Current Conditions PM light extinction design values for the study areas |
| Table 4-3. Percentage reductions in non-PRB light extinction required to "just meet" the |
| NAAQS scenarios based on measured light extinction |
| Table 4-4. Percentage reductions required in non-PRB PM _{2.5} mass to "just meet" NAAQS |
| scenarios based on annual and 24-hour PM _{2.5} mass |
| Table 4-5. PM light extinction design values for "just meeting" secondary NAAQS scenarios |
| based on measured PM light extinction (excluding hours with relative humidity |
| greater than 90 percent)4-17 |
| Table 4-6. PM light extinction design values for "just meeting" secondary NAAQS scenarios |
| based on PM _{2.5} mass (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 |
| percent) |
| Table 4-7. Percentage of days across three years (two in the case of Phoenix and Houston) with |
| maximum 1-hour daylight PM light extinction above CPLs when "just meeting" |
| the NAAQS scenarios |

LIST OF FIGURES

| Figure 1-1 Progression from PM characteristics to PM light extinction that shows the modeling |
|---|
| approach (shaded light green) as well as the use of direct measurements (shaded |
| blue) as alternative ways to estimate PM light extinction |
| Figure 1-2 Progression from PM light extinction to value of visual air quality (VAQ)1-9 |
| Figure 2-1 Percent of Denver participants who considered VAQ in each photograph |
| "acceptable." |
| Figure 2-2 Photograph time of day information |
| Figure 2-3 Denver photograph time of day results (9:00 a.m. photographs eliminated), with the |
| broader range (17.7 dv and 24.6 dv) of the 50% acceptability criteria shown 2-7 |
| Figure 2-4 Composite Chilliwack, BC photograph shows VAQ of 14.1 dv and 34 dv2-8 |
| Figure 2-5 Percent of BC participants who consider VAQ in each photograph "acceptable." 2-11 |
| Figure 2-6 Reproduction of image with the best VAQ (15 dv) used in the Phoenix study2-13 |
| Figure 2-7 Percent of Phoenix participants who consider VAQ in each image "acceptable.".2-14 |
| Figure 2-8 Reproduction of the image with the best VAQ (8.8 dv) used in the Washington, DC |
| study |
| Figure 2-9 Percent of 2001 Washington participants who considered VAQ acceptable in each |
| image |
| Figure 2-10 Percent of 2009 Test 1 study participants who considered VAQ acceptable in each |
| image, showing the range of the lower and upper bound of 50% acceptability |
| criteria |
| Figure 2-11 Combined results of two Washington preference studies (showing 50% |
| acceptability criteria from 2009, Test 1) |
| Figure 2-12 Comparison of results from Test 1 and Test 2 (Smith and Howell, 2009) |
| Figure 2-13 Average quality of visibility ratings for the Washington, DC WinHaze images by |
| participants in Tests 1-3 conducted by Smith and Howell (2009)2-22 |
| Figure 2-14 Comparison of results from the Smith and Howell (2009) Test 1 and Test 3 2-24 |
| Figure 2-15 Composite results from Smith and Howell (2009) Tests 1 and 3, and Abt (2001) |
| Washington, DC pilot study |
| Figure 2-16 Summary of results of urban visibility studies in four cities, showing the identified |
| range of the 50% acceptance criteria |
| Figure 3-1. Annual average and 24-hour (98 th percentile 24-hour concentrations) $PM_{2.5}$ |
| concentrations in $\mu g/m^3$, 2007 |
| Figure 3-2. Reconstructed 24-hour light extinction in U.S. urban areas in 2003 |
| Figure 3-3. Isopleth map of annual total reconstructed particulate extinction based on 2000-2004 |
| IMPROVE data |
| Figure 3-4. January and August monthly average diurnal profiles of PM _{2.5} components derived |
| from the 2004 CMAQ modeling platform, for the Detroit study area |
| Figure 3-5. Sequence of steps used to estimate hourly $PM_{2.5}$ components and PM light extinction |
| Eigure 2.6. Example from Detroit study area |
| Figure 3-6. Example from Detroit study area |
| Figure 3-7. Distribution of PM parameters and relative humidity across the 2005-2007 period, |
| by study area |

| Figure 3-8. Distributions of estimated daylight 1-hour PM light extinction and maximum daily |
|--|
| daylight 1-hour PM light extinction across the 2005-2007 period, by study area |
| (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent) |
| Figure 3-9. Distributions of 1-hour PM light extinction levels by daylight hour across the 2005- |
| 2007 period, by study area (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than |
| 90 percent) |
| Figure 3-10. Distributions of 1-hour relative humidity levels by daylight hour across the 2005- |
| 2007 period, by study area (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than |
| 90 percent) |
| Figure 3-11. Scatter plot of daylight 1-hour relative humidity (percent) vs. reconstructed PM |
| light extinction (Mm ⁻¹) across the 2005-2007 period, by study area (excluding |
| hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent) |
| Figure 3-12 Tile Plots of Hourly PM Light Extinction |
| Figure 3-13 Light Extinction Budgets for the Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1- |
| hour PM light Extinction and for the Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours |
| |
| Figure 4-1 Comparison of Daily Max and All Daylight Hour Design Values |
| Figure 4-2 Comparison of Required Percentage Reductions in Non-PRB PM Light Extinction |
| Needed to Meet NAAQS Scenarios4-10 |
| Figure 4-3 Distributions of daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction under two "just |
| meeting" secondary NAAQS scenarios (excluding hours with relative humidity |
| greater than 90 percent)4-15 |

LIST OF ACRONYMS/ABBREVIATIONS

| AQS | EPA's Air Quality System |
|---------|---|
| BAM | Beta Attenuation Mass Monitor |
| BC | British Columbia |
| CAA | Clean Air Act |
| CAIR | Clean Air Interstate Rule |
| CASAC | Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee |
| CBSA | Consolidated Business Statistical Area |
| CCN | Cloud Condensation Nuclei |
| CDPHE | Colorado Department of Public Health and Environment |
| CMAQ | Community Multiscale Air Quality |
| CONUS | CMAQ simulations covering continental US |
| CPL | Candidate Protection Level |
| CRA | Charles River Associates |
| CSA | Consolidated Statistical Area |
| CSN | Chemical Speciation Network |
| СТМ | Chemical Transport Model |
| DRE | Direct Radiative Effects |
| dv | deciview |
| EPA | United States Environmental Protection Agency |
| FEM | Federal Equivalent Method |
| FRM | Federal Reference Method |
| GEOS | Global Scale Air Circulation Model |
| IMPROVE | Interagency Monitoring of Protected Visual Environment |
| ISA | Integrated Science Assessment |
| Km | Kilometer |
| LCD | Liquid Crystal Display |
| LOESS | Locally weighted Scatter Plot Smoothing |
| Mm | Megameter |
| MSA | Metropolitan Statistical Area |
| Ν | Nitrogen |
| NAAQS | National Ambient Air Quality Standards |
| NARSTO | North American Research Strategy for Tropospheric Ozone |
| NCEA | National Center for Environmental Assessment |
| NOAA | National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration |
| | |

| NOx | Nitrogen oxides |
|----------------------|---|
| NPS | National Park Service |
| NRC | National Research Council |
| NWS | National Weather Service |
| OAQPS | Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards |
| OAR | Office of Air and Radiation |
| OMB | Office of Management and Budget |
| ORD | Office of Research and Development |
| PA | Policy Assessment |
| PM | Particulate Matter |
| PM _{2.5} | Particles with a 50% upper cut-point of 2.5 μ m aerodynamic diameter and a penetration curve as specified in the Code of Federal Regulations. |
| PM ₁₀ | Particles with a 50% upper cut-point of $10\pm 0.5 \mu\text{m}$ aerodynamic diameter and a penetration curve as specified in the Code of Federal Regulations. |
| PM _{10-2.5} | Particles with a 50% upper cut-point of 10 μ m aerodynamic diameter and a lower 50% cut-point of 2.5 μ m aerodynamic diameter. |
| PRB | Policy Relevant Background |
| REA | Risk and Exposure Assessment |
| RF | Radiative Forcing |
| RH | Relative Humidity |
| SANDWICH | <u>S</u> ulfate, <u>A</u> djusted <u>N</u> itrate, <u>D</u> erived <u>W</u> ater, <u>I</u> nferred <u>C</u> arbonaceous mass approach |
| SEARCH | Southeastern Aerosol Research and Characterization Study |
| SMOKE | Sparse Matrix Operator Kernal Emissions |
| S | Sulfur |
| SO_2 | Sulfur Dioxide |
| SO _x | Sulfur Oxides |
| STP | Standard Temperature and Pressure |
| TEOM | Tapered Element Oscillating Microbalance |
| UBC | University of British Columbia |
| UFVA | Urban-Focused Visibility Impact Assessment |
| VAQ | Visual Air Quality |

1 INTRODUCTION

2 The U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) is presently conducting a review of 3 the national ambient air quality standards (NAAQS) for particulate matter (PM). Sections 108 4 and 109 of the Clean Air Act (Act) govern the establishment and periodic review of the NAAOS. 5 The NAAOS are to be based on air quality criteria, which are to accurately reflect the latest 6 scientific knowledge useful in indicating the kind and extent of identifiable effects on public 7 health or welfare that may be expected from the presence of the pollutant in ambient air. The 8 EPA Administrator is to promulgate and periodically review, at no later than five-year intervals, 9 "primary" (health-based) and "secondary" (welfare-based) NAAQS for such pollutants. Based 10 on periodic reviews of the air quality criteria and standards, the Administrator is to make 11 revisions in the air quality criteria and standards, and to promulgate any new standards, as may 12 be appropriate. The Act also requires that an independent scientific review committee advise the 13 Administrator as part of this NAAQS review process, a function performed by the Clean Air 14 Scientific Advisory Committee (CASAC). 15 The current NAAQS for PM are a suite of identical primary and secondary standards 16 established to provide protection from health and welfare effects related to fine and coarse 17 particles, using PM_{25} and PM_{10} as indicators, respectively (71 FR 61144, October 17, 2006). With regard to the primary standards for fine particles, in 2006 EPA revised the level of the 24-18 hour PM_{2.5} standard to 35 μ g/m³ (calculated as a 3-year average of the 98th percentile of 24-hour 19 concentrations at each population-oriented monitor), retained the level of the annual PM_{2.5} annual 20 standard at 15 μ g/m³ (calculated as the 3-year average of the weighted annual mean PM_{2.5} 21 22 concentrations from single or multiple community-oriented monitors), and revised the form of 23 the annual PM_{25} standard by narrowing the constraints on the optional use of spatial averaging¹. 24 With regard to the primary standards for PM₁₀, EPA retained the 24-hour PM₁₀ standard at 150 $\mu g/m^3$ (not to be exceeded more than once per year on average over 3 years) and revoked the 25 26 annual standard because available evidence generally did not suggest a link between long-term 27 exposure to current ambient levels of coarse particles and health effects. The 2006 primary 28 standards were based primarily on a large body of epidemiological evidence relating ambient PM 29 concentrations to various adverse health outcomes. 30 The 2006 secondary standards for PM_{2.5} and PM₁₀ were set to be identical to the primary

31 standards, on the basis that these standards would, in conjunction with the Regional Haze

1-1

1

¹ In the revisions to the PM NAAQS finalized in 2006, EPA tightened the constraints on the spatial averaging option limiting the conditions under which some areas may average measurements from multiple community-oriented monitors to determine compliance (see 71 FR 61165-61167, October 17, 2006).

Program², provide appropriate protection to address PM-related welfare effects, including
 visibility impairment, effects on vegetation and ecosystems, materials damage and soiling, and
 effects on climate change. (As noted below, this judgment was reversed and remanded by the
 Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia Circuit.)

The next periodic review of the PM NAAQS is now underway.³ In the Integrated 5 Review Plan for the National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter, March 2008 6 7 (US EPA, 2008a), EPA outlined the science policy questions that will frame this review, outlined 8 the process and schedule that the review will follow, and provided more complete descriptions of 9 the purpose, contents, and approach for developing the key documents that will be developed in the review.⁴ EPA has recently completed the process of assessing the latest available policy-10 relevant scientific information to inform the review of the PM standards. The final assessment is 11 12 contained in the final Integrated Science Assessment for Particulate Matter (ISA, US EPA, 13 2009a) which was released in December 2009. The final PM ISA includes a summary of the 14 scientific evidence for the relationship of PM to visibility effects, remote area and urban haze 15 conditions, the PM components responsible for visibility impacts, and studies of public 16 preference with respect to urban visibility conditions. 17 Building upon the visibility effects evidence presented in the PM ISA, as well as CASAC 18 advice (Samet, 2009a and b) and public comments on the plan for and first draft of the UFVA 19 (US EPA, 2009b, c), EPA's Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards (OAQPS) has 20 developed this second draft Urban-Focused Visibility Assessment (UFVA) describing the quantitative assessments conducted by the Agency to support the review of the secondary PM 21

22 standards. This draft document presents the methods, key results, observations, and related

23 uncertainties associated with the quantitative analyses performed. Revisions to this second draft

24 UFVA draw upon the final ISA and reflect consideration of CASAC and public comments on the

- 25 first draft UFVA, as described in section 1.2 below.
- The final ISA and final UFVA will inform the policy assessment and rulemaking steps that will lead to final decisions on the secondary PM NAAQS. A draft Policy Assessment (PA) is now being prepared by OAQPS staff to provide a transparent staff analysis of the scientific

<u>http://yosemite.epa.gov/sab/sabpeople.nsf/WebCommittees/CASAC</u> for more information, and, in particular, information on the CASAC PM Review Panel activities.

² See http://www.epa.gov/air/visibility/program.html for more information on EPA's Regional Haze Program.

³ See <u>http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_index.html</u> for more information on the current and previous PM NAAQS reviews.

⁴ On November 30, 2007, EPA held a consultation with the Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee (CASAC) on the draft IRP (Henderson, 2008). Public comments were also requested on the draft plan and presented at that CASAC teleconference. The final IRP incorporated comments received from CASAC and the general public on the draft plan as well as input from senior Agency managers. CASAC is an independent scientific advisory committee established to meet the requirements of section 109(d)(2) of the Clean Air Act. See

1 basis for alternative policy options for consideration by senior EPA management prior to 2 rulemaking. The PA is intended to help "bridge the gap" between the Agency's scientific 3 assessments, presented in the ISA and UFVA, and the judgments required of the Administrator 4 in determining whether it is appropriate to retain or revise the secondary PM standards. The PA 5 will integrate and interpret information from the ISA and the UFVA to frame policy options and 6 to facilitate CASAC's advice to the Agency and recommendations on any new standards or 7 revisions to existing standards as may be appropriate, as provided for in the Clean Air Act. A 8 very preliminary draft PA was released in September 2009 to facilitate discussion on the overall 9 structure, areas of focus, and level of detail to be included in a first external review draft PA 10 document, which EPA plans to release for CASAC review and public comment in February of 11 2010. This preliminary draft PA was discussed in conjunction with CASAC review of and 12 public comment on the second draft ISA, first draft UFVA, and first draft health risk assessment 13 documents produced in support of this PM NAAQS rulemaking.

14

1.1 PM NAAQS BACKGROUND

15 In the review of the secondary PM NAAQS completed in 2006, EPA took into account 16 that the Regional Haze Program, authorized under sections 169A and 169B of the CAA, was 17 established to address all human-caused visibility impairment in federal Class I areas. The 18 national goal of this program is to prevent any future, and remedy any existing, impairment of 19 visibility in mandatory class I Federal areas (Class I areas) which impairment results from 20 manmade air pollution. This program also mandates that states develop SIPs to ensure that 21 reasonable progress is made towards meeting those goals. Because Congress explicitly targeted 22 Class I areas for this pristine level of protection, it can be concluded that Congress did not 23 envision such a stringent goal in non-Class I areas. See American Trucking Ass'n v. Browner, 24 175 F. 3d 1027, 1056-57 (D. C. Cir. 2002) (upholding this position). However, Congress 25 recognized that visibility impairment can and often does occur in areas outside federal Class I areas, including urban areas and judged that protection from visibility impairment was important 26 27 in those areas as well. In this regard, Congress included visibility effects in the definition of 28 public welfare effects that should be protected under the national ambient air quality standards 29 (NAAQS) program authorized in sections 108 and 109 of the CAA. As a result, EPA may 30 establish secondary standards addressing visibility impairment notwithstanding existence of the 31 Regional Haze Program. Under the NAAQS program, it is up to the Administrator to judge what 32 is the requisite level of public welfare visibility protection. 33 Recognizing that efforts were underway to provide increased protection to Class I areas 34 under the Regional Haze Program, EPA focused the 2006 PM NAAQS review on visibility

35 impairment in non-Class I areas. Because most of the available non-Class I PM data came from

PM monitoring sites located primarily in urban areas, the assessments took on an urban focus. In
 addition, EPA considered available information on people's preferences for different levels of
 visual air quality which came from studies conducted in urban areas and from existing urban
 visibility programs and goals.

5 In an effort to minimize the factors that historically had complicated efforts to address 6 visibility impairment nationally, given the substantial East/West differences observed in Class I 7 areas, EPA staff noted that with respect to fine particles, East/West differences are substantially 8 smaller in urban than in rural areas. Further, relative humidity levels, though generally higher in 9 eastern than western areas, are appreciably lower in both regions during daylight as compared to 10 nighttime hours. The $PM_{2.5}$ data available at that time in urban areas were obtained using a filter 11 -based Federal Reference Method (FRM) which captures ambient PM_{2.5} on a filter and then dries 12 it to get the dry $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentration. By drying the sample, most water and to some extent 13 other labile PM compounds evaporate so that the original characteristics (e.g., particle size and 14 composition) of the ambient PM are altered. Using PM and meteorological data from 161 cities, 15 EPA staff assessed the correlations between PM_{2.5} levels and reconstructed light extinction (RE) 16 during daylight hours for different regions of the country. This assessment showed that the 17 strongest correlation in the relationship of ambient PM light extinction to dry PM_{2.5} mass 18 concentration was during afternoon periods when lower relative humidity conditions generally 19 prevailed in all regions of the country and ambient PM was drier (US EPA, 2005). While EPA 20 recognized that the effect of ambient PM on visibility results from the ambient particle 21 characteristics of size, concentration, and composition (including associated water) present in the 22 air in the sight path of the observer, given the data availability at the time, EPA viewed the FRM 23 altered PM_{2.5} mass concentration as a permissible indicator for addressing ambient PM-related 24 visibility effects at the national scale during afternoon hours. Thus, the 2005 Staff Paper chose 25 to address the issue in terms of averaging time rather than indicator, discussing the use of a sub-26 daily afternoon dry PM_{2.5} standard, because the generally lower afternoon relative humidity 27 tended to produce a more uniform relationship between light extinction and dry $PM_{2.5}$ mass 28 concentration throughout the country, therefore providing a more uniform level of visibility 29 protection nationwide. This more uniform level of visibility protection, however, was limited to 30 the afternoon hours of the day when relative humidity and visibility impairment tend to be the 31 lowest.

Based on the above, in the 2005 PM Staff Paper, EPA staff recommended a separate subdaily secondary standard to address visibility impairment using dried PM_{2.5} mass concentration as the indicator, a recommendation endorsed by CASAC. In the 2006 proposal notice, however, EPA proposed to revise the secondary standards by making them identical to the suite of proposed primary standards for fine and coarse particles, to provide protection against PM-

1 related public welfare effects including visibility impairment, effects on vegetation and 2 ecosystems, materials damage and soiling, and climate, while soliciting comment on adding a 3 new sub-daily PM_{2.5} secondary standard to address visibility impairment primarily in urban areas 4 (71 FR 2620). CASAC provided additional advice to EPA in a letter to the Administrator 5 requesting reconsideration of CASAC's recommendations for both the primary and secondary 6 $PM_{2.5}$ standards as well as standards for thoracic coarse particles (Henderson, 2006). With 7 regard to the secondary standard, CASAC reaffirmed "... the recommendation of Agency staff 8 regarding a separate secondary fine particle standard to protect visibility.... the CASAC wishes 9 to emphasize that continuing to rely on primary standards to protect against all PM-related 10 adverse environmental and welfare effects assures neglect, and will allow substantial continued 11 degradation, of visual air quality over large areas of the country" (Henderson, 2006). 12 On September 21, 2006, EPA announced its final decisions to provide increased 13 protection of public welfare by making the secondary NAAQS identical to the revised primary 14 standards (71 FR 61144, October 17, 2006). This suite of secondary standards was designed to 15 address both visibility and other non-visibility welfare related effects. Specifically, with regard 16 to the secondary welfare effect of visibility impairment, the Administrator believed that revising 17 both the 24-hour and annual $PM_{2.5}$ secondary standards to be identical to the revised suite of 18 PM_{2.5} primary standards was a reasonable policy approach to address visibility impairment 19 primarily in urban areas. In particular, EPA revised the level of the 24-hour PM_{2.5} standard to 35 $\mu g/m^3$, retained the level of the annual PM_{2.5} standard at 15 $\mu g/m^3$, and revised the form of the 20 21 annual PM_{2.5} standard by narrowing the constraints on the optional use of spatial averaging. 22 With regard to the other non-visibility PM-related welfare effects such as vegetation and 23 ecosystems, materials damage and soiling, and climate, the Administrator concluded that it was 24 appropriate to address these effects by revising the current suite of $PM_{2.5}$ secondary standards, 25 making them identical in all respects to the suite of primary PM_{2.5} standards, while retaining the 26 current 24-hour PM₁₀ secondary standard and revoking the current annual PM₁₀ secondary 27 standard. In particular for coarse particles, EPA retained PM_{10} as the indicator for purposes of 28 regulating the coarse fraction of PM_{10} and retained the 24-hour secondary PM_{10} standard at 150 29 $\mu g/m^3$ and revoked the annual secondary PM₁₀ standard. 30 Several parties filed petitions for review following promulgation of the revised PM 31 NAAOS in 2006. These petitions addressed a number of issues, including the decision to set the 32 secondary PM_{2.5} standards identical to the primary standards. On judicial review the court 33 remanded the secondary PM_{2.5} NAAQS to EPA because the Agency failed to adequately explain 34 why setting the PM_{2.5} secondary standards equal to the primary PM_{2.5} standards provided the

35 required protection from visibility impairment. In particular, the Agency failed to identify a

36 target level of visibility impairment that would be requisite to protect the public welfare, and

improperly relied on a misleading comparison of the number of counties which would be in
nonattainment for the revised primary NAAQS compared to one alternative secondary standard
under consideration. Among other things, this equivalence analysis failed to address the issue of
regional differences in humidity-related effects on visibility. *American Farm Bureau Federation v. EPA*, 559 F. 3d 512, 530-31 (D.C. Cir. 2009).

6

1.2 VISIBILITY EFFECTS SCIENCE OVERVIEW

7 Light extinction is the loss of light per unit of distance and occurs when light is scattered 8 and/or absorbed. Particulate matter and gases can both scatter and absorb light. Light scattering 9 by gases (e.g., nitrogen, oxygen, etc.) that comprise the pollutant free or clean atmosphere (also 10 known as Rayleigh or clean-air scattering) is related to the density of the air, which is 11 sufficiently constant with elevation that it can be taken to be a time invariant constant that 12 depends principally on elevation above sea level. NO_2 is the only atmospheric pollutant gas that 13 absorbs light appreciably and its effects are generally small (i.e., less than 5%) compared to PM 14 light extinction. Hereinafter the phrase "PM light extinction" indicates that the Rayleigh contribution to light extinction (nominally considered 10 Mm⁻¹) has been subtracted out and the 15 16 NO₂ contribution is considered negligible or is simply excluded due to the measurement 17 approach used. By contrast, the term "light extinction" or "total light extinction" is meant to 18 include both the Rayleigh and NO₂ contributions. 19

Visual air quality is defined as the visibility effect caused solely by air quality conditions 20 and excluding those associated with meteorological conditions like fog and precipitation. It is 21 commonly measured as either light extinction (in terms of inverse megameters, Mm⁻¹) or the 22 haziness index (in terms of deciview, dv) (Pitchford and Malm, 1993). The haziness index 23 measured in deciview units was developed for use in visibility perception studies because it has a 24 more linear relationship to perceived changes in haze compared with light extinction. It is 25 defined as ten times the natural logarithmic of one tenth of the light extinction in inverse megameter units (Mm⁻¹) (Pitchford and Malm, 1993). Light extinction and haziness are physical 26 27 measures of the amount of visibility impairment (e.g., the amount of "haze"), with both 28 increasing as the amount of haze increases.

PM is a heterogeneous mixture of particles of different sizes and chemical compositions. While visibility impairment has been associated most often with $PM_{2.5}$, larger particles such as those found in PM_{10} may be a significant contributor in some areas. Thus, UFVA considers the visibility impairment caused by all particles 10 microns or smaller. As stated above, the degree of visibility impairment caused by a given mass of PM depends in large part on the size, density and chemical composition of the PM. If the ambient PM has a large number of hygroscopic particles, and also occurs when the relative humidity of the air is higher, those particles will be

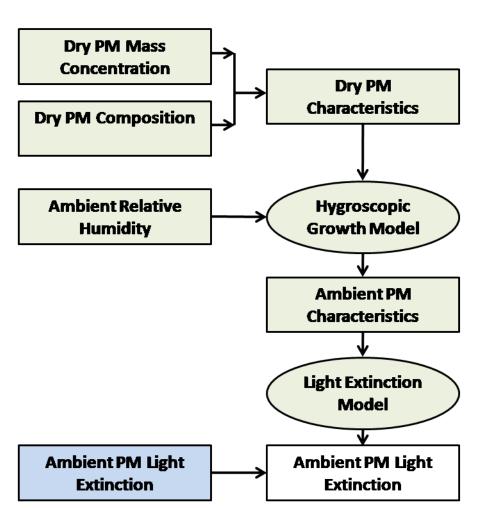
- 1 larger in size so that the PM will have a larger haze effect than if PM with the same
- 2 concentration and composition minus the water was present and the ambient air had lower
- 3 relative humidity.
- 4 As shown in Figure 1-1, the ambient PM light extinction can be estimated from dry PM
- 5 mass and composition data and relative humidity using an algorithm that accounts for water
- 6 present in hygroscopic PM components and uses assumed light extinction efficiencies for each of
- 7
- 8 Figure 1-1 Progression from PM characteristics to PM light extinction that shows the
- 9 modeling approach (shaded light green) as well as the use of direct measurements (shaded

Derived Characteristics

10 blue) as alternative ways to estimate PM light extinction.

Measured Quantities

11



12

13 the major PM species. Ambient PM light extinction is most accurately determined by direct

14 measurements. However, because there is limited ambient PM light extinction data available in

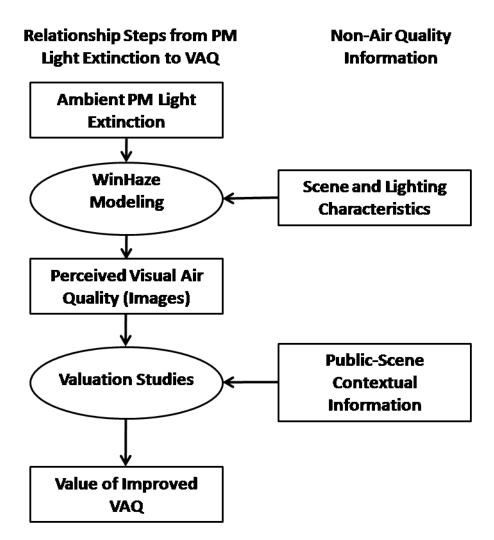
1-7

1 urban areas, the assessments below will principally use monitored and modeled dry PM mass

- 2 and species estimates, along with relative humidity measurements as input to a simple algorithm
- 3 for estimating ambient PM light extinction.

The extent to which any amount of light extinction affects a person's ability to view a scene depends on both scene and light characteristics. For example the appearance of a nearby object (i.e., a building) is generally less sensitive to a change in light extinction than the appearance of a similar object at a greater distance. For a scene with known characteristics, the degradation in the scene associated with a change in light extinction can be determined and the resulting appearance can be realistically displayed on a digital photograph of the scene using the WinHaze system. Figure 1-2 below shows the progression from PM light extinction to perceived visual air quality impacts to the valuation of those perceived impacts. Survey studies have used sets of photographs or computer simulated images developed from a base photo depicting a range of visibility conditions on urban scenes to assess the individual's opinion on the acceptability of conditions. For the specific scenes used in such studies there is a known or predetermined one-to-one correspondence between the computer generated haze in the photographs and the associated amount of ambient PM light extinction. For visibility preference studies, visibility levels are generally characterized using the haze index in units of deciview (similar to the decibel scale for sound).

Figure 1-2 Progression from PM light extinction to value of visual air quality
 (VAQ)



3

4

1.3 GOALS AND APPROACH

5 The principal goal of the UFVA is to characterize recent levels of visibility impairment in 15 6 urban areas, as well as "just meet" scenarios for both the current secondary PM_{2.5} standards, as 7 well as various alternative standards, including those which utilize a different indicator, and a 8 range of forms that may better reflect the relationship between PM and visibility impairment. In 9 particular, this UFVA focuses on the use of a PM light extinction-based indicator for a possible 10 secondary PM NAAQS (see Figure 1-1 and 1-2). This is done by comparing estimates of hourly 11 PM light extinction in 15 major U.S. urban areas over the three-year period 2005-2007 to the 12 candidate protection levels (CPLs), which are a range of light extinction values beyond which 13 half of the participants in assessed urban visibility preference studies indicated the haze 14 conditions were unacceptable (see discussion in chapter 2 below and Stratus Consulting Inc.,

1 2009). In addition, this second draft UFVA includes additional characterizations of the

2 effectiveness of a sub-daily PM_{2.5} mass concentration indicator, which was explored in the 2005

- 3 PM staff paper and which was considered a viable option by EPA staff and CASAC in the 2006
- 4 review. These latter assessments are summarized in Appendix D.
- The previous PM NAAQS review used the results of visibility preference survey studies
 conducted in Denver (1990), Phoenix (2003), and British Columbia (1993) as the basis for
 suggesting that a standard set to protect visibility conditions to a level within a visual range from
- 8 between about 40 km to about 60 km (corresponding to light extinction from $\sim 100 \text{ Mm}^{-1}$ to ~ 67
- 9 Mm⁻¹) could represent an appropriate degree of welfare protection from PM⁵. With the
- 10 exception of a small pilot study conducted in Washington, DC in 2001 (9 participants; Abt
- 11 Associates Inc., 2001), and a replicate study also conducted for Washington, DC in 2009 (26

12 participants; Smith and Howell, 2009), there are no additional visibility preference survey studies

13 upon which to base the selection of CPLs.

14 The EPA staff, with contractor support, has conducted a more detailed, in-depth 15 assessment of the results from these studies, including the two Washington, DC studies. This 16 assessment includes an analysis that combines data from across all studies using graphical and 17 logit model analysis to examine the consistency of the results between the surveys (Stratus 18 Consulting Inc., 2009). Based on the results of this analysis, we have been able to refine the 19 range of visibility conditions that could represent an appropriate degree of public welfare 20 visibility protection that was put forth in the 2006 review, and to determine a central tendency 21 value for the CPLs. These analyses and results are described below in chapter 2.

22 In the previous PM NAAQS review, the characterization of urban visibility conditions 23 were based on IMPROVE algorithm estimates using the 2001 to 2003 PM_{2.5} mass and speciation 24 data from 161 urban areas by assuming a constant composition for every hour of the day equal to 25 the 24-hour measured composition and by using either actual or monthly average (10-year mean) 26 hour of the day relative humidity. Statistical relationships between hourly light extinction 27 estimates and concurrent hourly PM_{2.5} mass concentrations were used to show that daytime and 28 especially afternoon relationships are relatively strong with a similar linear relationship for both eastern and western urban areas (i.e. $R^2 > 0.6$, slope ~6 m^2/g). 29

30 The current assessment of urban visibility conditions (as described in chapter 3) uses a 31 modeling approach to estimate hourly light extinction using $PM_{2.5}$ mass and speciation data with 32 measured relative humidity. However, it differs by replacing the unrealistic assumption of 33 constant composition for $PM_{2.5}$, with composition that is made to vary during the day using 34 urban-specific monthly mean diurnal variations of species concentrations determined from

⁵ Light extinction is inversely related to visual range.

1 regional air quality model results, while constraining the means of the hourly species

2 concentration for each day to closely match the 24-hour duration measured species

- 3 concentrations.
- 4

1.4 SCOPE OF URBAN-FOCUSED VISIBILITY ASSESSMENT

5 This section provides an overview of the scope and key design elements of the UFVA, 6 including the process that has been followed to design the analyses. Following initiation of this 7 PM NAAQS review in 2007, we began the design of the assessments in the UFVA by revisiting 8 the analyses completed during the previous PM NAAQS review (Abt Associates Inc., 2001; US 9 EPA, 2005, chapter 6) with an emphasis on considering key limitations and sources of 10 uncertainty recognized in that review.

11 **1.4.1 Background**

12 As an initial step in this review, EPA invited a wide range of external experts as well as 13 EPA staff, representing a variety of areas of expertise to participate in a workshop titled, 14 "Workshop to Discuss Policy-Relevant Science to Inform EPA's Integrated Plan for the Review 15 of the Secondary PM NAAQS" (72 FR 34005, June 20, 2007). This workshop provided an 16 opportunity for the participants to broadly discuss the key policy-relevant issues around which 17 EPA would structure the PM NAAQS review and to discuss the most meaningful new science 18 that would be available to inform our understanding of these issues. One session of this 19 workshop centered on issues related to visibility impacts associated with ambient PM. 20 Specifically, the discussions focused on the extent to which new research and/or improved 21 methodologies were available to inform how EPA evaluated visibility impairment in this review. 22 Based in part on these workshop discussions, EPA developed a draft IRP outlining the 23 schedule, the process, and the key policy-relevant science issues that would guide the evaluation 24 of the air quality criteria for PM and the review of the primary and secondary PM NAAQS, 25 including initial thoughts for conducting quantitative assessments (US EPA, 2007, chapter 6). 26 On November 30, 2007, CASAC held a teleconference with EPA to provide its comments on the 27 draft IRP (72 FR 63177, November 8, 2007). Public comments were also presented at that 28 teleconference. A final IRP incorporating comments received from CASAC and the general 29 public on the draft plan was issued in March 2008 (US EPA, 2008a). 30 In articulating a rationale for the urban focus of this assessment, we reviewed the 31 available information and found the following information compelling: 1) PM levels in urban

32 areas are often in excess of those of the surrounding region since urban haze typically includes

- both regional and local contributions (US EPA, 2009a; sections 9.2.3.3 and 9.2.3.4), suggesting
- 34 the potential for higher levels of PM-induced visibility impairment in urban areas; 2) the

1 existence of numerous urban visibility protection programs and goals demonstrating that urban 2 VAQ is noticed and considered an important value to urban residents (US EPA, 2009a; section 3 9.2.4); and 3) the existence of large urban populations means that potentially more people are 4 routinely affected by poor VAQ than in rural areas. These features of urban areas have led EPA 5 staff to conclude that urban dwellers represent a susceptible population group for adverse PM-6 related effects on visibility. However, this conclusion is not meant to imply that there are not 7 other susceptible populations or individuals living in other non-urban and non-Class I areas that 8 are currently adversely impacted by ambient PM-related visibility conditions. Unfortunately, 9 visibility preferences and PM levels in these areas have not been well characterized. Although 10 this visibility assessment focuses only on selected urban areas, a new secondary PM standard would 11 apply to all non-Class I areas of the country.

12 On October 6-8, 2008 the EPA sponsored an urban visibility workshop in Denver, 13 Colorado to identify and discuss methods and materials that could be used in "next step" projects 14 to develop additional information about people's preferences for reducing existing impairment of 15 urban visibility, and about the value of improving urban visibility. Invited individuals came 16 from a broad array of relevant technical and policy backgrounds, including visual air quality 17 (VAQ) science, sociology, psychology, survey research methods, economics, and EPA's process 18 of setting NAAQS. The 23 people who attended the workshop (including one via teleconference 19 line) came from EPA, the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA), National Park Service, academia, regional and state air pollution planning agencies, and consulting firms.⁶ 20 21 The information discussed at this Workshop was useful in informing subsequent steps in the 22 process.

23

1.4.2 Selection of Alternative Scenarios for First Draft Assessments

24 In designing the quantitative assessments to include in the first draft UFVA, EPA staff 25 developed a planning document outlining the initial design for the PM NAAOS visibility 26 assessment - Particulate Matter National Ambient Air Quality Standards: Scope and Methods 27 Plan for Urban Visibility Impact Assessment, henceforth Scope and Methods Plan (US EPA, 28 2009b). This planning document was released for CASAC consultation and public review in 29 February 2009. Based on consideration of CASAC and public comments on the Scope and 30 Methods Plan, along with ongoing review of the latest PM-related literature, several aspects of 31 the original scope of the urban visibility conditions assessment, as depicted in Figure 1-1 of 32 section 1.3 of the Scope and Methods document (US EPA, 2009b), were modified in the first 33 draft UFVA (US EPA, 2009c). Taking into account the nature of urban versus more remote area

⁶ To view the complete report from the October 2008 urban visibility workshop, see: <u>http://vista.cira.colostate.edu/improve/Publications/GrayLit/gray_literature.h tm</u>

1 PM composition, and input received at the April 2, 2009 CASAC meeting, EPA staff concluded 2 that it was unnecessary to develop a new urban-optimized algorithm at this time and that it 3 remained appropriate in the context of this assessment to use the original IMPROVE algorithm 4 to relate urban PM to local haze (PM light extinction). One of the primary reasons for initially 5 considering an urban-optimized algorithm was a concern that the organic components of PM in 6 urban areas, being generally nearer their emission sources, would have a lower ratio to the 7 measured organic carbon mass than the ratio of organic component mass to measured organic 8 carbon mass currently used for the more aged PM organic components found in remote areas. 9 As described below in chapter 3, this concern has been addressed by using the SANDWICH 10 mass balance approach to estimate the PM organic component mass, which negates the need to 11 estimate organic component mass from measured organic carbon mass.

12 With regard to the urban visual air quality preference assessment described in the Scope 13 and Methods document (US EPA, 2009b, section 1.3), more significant modifications occurred. 14 EPA staff decided to conduct a reanalysis of the urban visibility preference studies available at 15 the time of the 2006 PM NAAQS review, rather than conduct new public preference studies, as it 16 has become apparent that the results of these studies would be unlikely to be completed in time 17 to inform this review. Recognition that the initial plans described in the Scope and Methods 18 document were possibly overly ambitious was also shared by members of CASAC (see 19 individual member comments; Samet, 2009a). The analysis, therefore, relied on pre-existing, 20 rather than new, urban visibility preference studies and was designed to explore the similarities 21 and differences (comparability) among these studies. Information drawn from these results 22 informed the selection of VAQ candidate protection levels (CPLs) (described in chapter 2 below) 23 to be used in subsequent impact assessments. Further, information presented during the public 24 comment phase of the April 2, 2009 CASAC meeting and later provided to EPA staff, led to the 25 inclusion of a recent study by Smith and Howell (2009) for Washington, DC in the reanalysis.

26

1.4.3 Selection of Alternative Scenarios for Second Draft Assessments

27 The first draft UFVA was reviewed at an October 2009 CASAC meeting, and a CASAC 28 letter providing its advice and recommendations was submitted to the Administrator in 29 November 2009 (Samet, 2009b). In its letter, the CASAC indicated support for EPA staff's 30 approach to evaluating the nature and degree of PM-related visibility impairment, including 31 EPA's focus on non-Class I areas, including in particular, urban areas as an "effective 32 complement" to the Regional Haze Rule. In this regard, CASAC expressed support for 33 consideration of a new PM light extinction indicator, a one hour averaging time, and for the 34 range of selected candidate light extinction levels.

- 35
- Indicator: PM Light Extinction

1 There are a number of different ways to measure ambient PM: particle counts, surface 2 area, volume, mass concentrations, and concentration of components. Each of these different 3 characteristic of ambient PM can be important in the context of different effects. For example, 4 particle count may be important from the perspective of cloud formation or to characterize the 5 abundance of ultrafine PM, which is of interest for health effects. In a similar way PM light 6 extinction measures the characteristic of ambient PM most relevant and directly related to the 7 effect of PM visibility impairment. Thus, as described in the Scope and Methods document (US 8 EPA, 2009b) and first draft UFVA, EPA staff is continuing to focus assessments in this second 9 draft document in terms of ambient PM light extinction as the indicator for PM visibility 10 impairment, instead of the traditional PM_{2.5} mass concentration. Unlike PM mass concentration, 11 which generally changes the composition and size of the particles by driving off most of the 12 water, ambient PM light extinction captures the PM-induced visibility impairment of the 13 particles as they exist in the atmosphere. PM light extinction, like conventional PM mass 14 concentration, is a measurable physical characteristic of atmospheric PM. 15 Section 109 (b) (2) of the CAA states that "Any national secondary ambient air quality 16 standard prescribed under subsection (a) of this section shall specify a level of air quality the 17 attainment and maintenance of which ... is requisite to protect the public welfare from any 18 known or anticipated adverse *effects associated with the presence of such air pollutant in the* 19 *ambient air....*" (*emphasis added*). In addition, section 108 (a) (2) states that the air quality 20 criteria "for an air pollutant shall accurately reflect the latest scientific knowledge useful in 21 indicating the kind and extent of all identifiable effects on public health or welfare which may be 22 expected from the presence of such pollutant in the ambient air, in varying quantities. The 23 criteria ... shall include information on (A) those variable factors (including atmospheric 24 conditions) which of themselves or in combination with other factors may alter the effects on 25 public health or welfare of such air pollutant;..." (emphasis added). Thus, EPA staff believes 26 that the visibility effects of PM important to the public welfare are precisely the visibility effects 27 of PM occurring in the ambient air, which necessarily entails association with ambient 28 atmospheric conditions that affect the nature or magnitude of the PM visibility effect. These 29 ambient conditions lead to constant changes in the size and composition of particles as these 30 particles come in contact with other pollutants or natural components, become oxidized/age as 31 they are transported great distances, and shrink or grow in the absence or presence of water 32 vapor, or other atmospheric gases. The combined effect of all these interactions of ambient PM 33 with real time atmospheric conditions and chemistry on the public welfare effect of visibility 34 impairment depends on factors other than dry PM mass concentration alone. Use of PM light 35 extinction as the indictor for a secondary PM NAAQS is thus a more appropriate and direct

1 measure of the relationship between ambient PM and the public welfare effect of visibility

- 2
- 3
- 4

• Averaging times: Daylight Daily Max. 1 Hour or All Daylight Hours

impairment than any dry PM mass concentration (either PM_{2.5} or any other dry mass fraction).

5 It is necessary to also identify an averaging time to apply along with the CPLs in the 6 assessments described in chapters 3 and 4. Because the nature of visibility impairment and its 7 impact on the public welfare is sufficiently different and less well understood at night, this 8 assessment only considers daylight hour visibility. Though not directly supported by preference 9 or other studies, EPA staff believes that a short averaging time (e.g. an hour) may be more 10 appropriate than longer time periods (e.g. multiple hours) since VAQ impacts are instantaneously 11 perceived. This is also consistent with staff's belief that most individuals in an urban setting 12 experience urban VAQ in relatively short-term incidental and intermittent periods when they 13 have the opportunity to be outdoors (e.g. during commutes to work, school, shopping, etc.). 14 Since this fraction of the public may experience poor VAQ during a relatively small time period 15 and not have the opportunity to see it improve later during the same day, it seems appropriate to 16 EPA staff to consider assessing the current and projected conditions in chapters 3 and 4 by 17 comparing the 1-hour daily maximum light extinction to each of the three CPLs supported by the 18 preference studies. There is uncertainty associated with predicting the duration of the effect 19 associated with such brief periods of exposures, i.e., it is not known how long the person 20 remembers the poor VAQ conditions once he/she goes indoors and is removed from the sight.

21 Alternately, a complementary fraction of the public may have multiple or continuing 22 opportunities to experience visibility throughout the day. People in this situation can experience 23 a variety of conditions ranging from improvement, maintenance, or diminished VAQ throughout 24 the day. For them, a day with several hours that exceed acceptable VAQ levels may represents a 25 greater impact on their wellbeing than on a day with only one such hour. To assess impacts 26 more related to this portion of the population, in which the degree of impact depends upon the 27 conditions present across multiple hours of exposure, EPA staff has also considered all daylight 28 hours which have light extinction levels beyond the three CPLs, as well as the 1-hour daily 29 maximum light extinction in the assessments described in chapters 3 and 4.

- 30
- 31

• Level: Candidate Protection Levels (CPLs)

In order to identify a range of light extinction levels associated with acceptable VAQ to compare to current and projected conditions in the assessment in chapters 3 and 4 of this document, CPLs have been selected in a range from 20 dv to 30 dv (74 Mm⁻¹ to 201 Mm⁻¹) based on the composite results and the effective range of 50th percentile acceptability across the four urban preference study areas shown in Figure 2-16. A midpoint of 25 dv (122 Mm⁻¹) was also 1 selected for use in the assessment. These three values provide a low, middle, and high set of

- 2 light extinction conditions that are used in subsequent sections of the UFVA to provisionally
- 3 define daylight hours with urban haze conditions that have been judged unacceptable by the
- 4 participants of these preference studies. As discussed in greater detail in section 1.2 above, PM
- 5 light extinction is taken to be light extinction minus the Rayleigh scatter (i.e. light scattering by
- 6 atmospheric gases is about 10 Mm⁻¹), so the PM light extinction levels that correspond to low,
- 7 middle and high CPLs are about 64 Mm⁻¹, 112 Mm⁻¹ and 191 Mm⁻¹, respectively.
- 8 9

• Forms: Percentiles and Relative Humidity Constraints

10 In considering an appropriate range of forms to consider in the analyses of alternative PM 11 light extinction visibility standards analyzed in chapter 4 of this second draft UFVA, staff 12 considered what frequency of conditions at or below the CPLs should be considered acceptable. 13 Again, none of the preference studies provided insight into this aspect of acceptability. Because 14 the nature of the public welfare effect is one of aesthetics and/or on feelings of wellbeing and not 15 directly related to a physical health outcome, EPA staff believes that it is not necessary to 16 eliminate all such exposures and that some number of hours/days with poor VAQ can reasonably be tolerated. In the first draft UFVA, staff selected the 90th and 95th percentiles to assess. In the 17 18 CASAC letter following the review of the first draft UFVA, CASAC recommended that other 19 percentiles be considered, up to and including the 98th percentile used for the current 24-hour primary and secondary standards. EPA staff is therefore considering the 90th, 95th and 98th percentiles per 20 21 year in this document. Due to inter-annual variability in meterology and other circumstances 22 that affect air quality, EPA staff is recommending using a three year average form of the 23 standard for purposes of consistency and stability, as is the current 24-hour primary PM standard. 24 By considering all of the combinations of the two hourly forms (i.e. each daylight hour and 25 daylight 1-hour daily maximum), the three CPLs and the three frequencies, a total of 18 separate 26 alternative secondary PM NAAQS scenarios are generated for use in the assessments described 27 below in chapters 3 and 4 (See table 4-1). An additional CASAC recommendation, that the 28 relative humidity (RH) limit be lowered from 95% to 90% and used as a screen (i.e., hours above 29 it should be discarded) rather than as a cap, to more clearly exclude weather events like fog or 30 precipitation and to minimize effects of measurement error and spatial variability, has also been 31 incorporated in this draft.

32

1.5 ORGANIZATION OF DOCUMENT

The remainder of this document is organized as follows: Chapter 2 includes an analysis
 of the urban visibility preference studies with a discussion of similarities and differences
 regarding the approaches and methods used and results obtained for each study. This chapter

1 also includes a summary discussion of the results of a composite assessment of the combined

- 2 results from the four urban areas (Denver, Phoenix, British Columbia, and Washington, DC, an
- 3 accompanying logit (statistical) analysis, and use of these results in the selection of the

4 alternative levels evaluated in the remainder of the assessment. Chapter 3 describes the

5 analytical approach, methods, and data used in conducting the assessment of recent urban

6 visibility conditions, both in terms of PM_{2.5} and PM light extinction indicators for the set of

7 urban case studies included in this analysis. Selected results are presented in chapter 3, with

- 8 additional results found in the Appendices. Chapter 4 presents estimates of PM_{2.5} and PM light
- 9 extinction conditions generated for the urban case studies for six alternative PM_{2.5} and light

10 extinction scenarios. Additional information regarding approaches, results, method validation

11 studies and uncertainty assessments for both chapters 3 and 4 are presented in Appendices A-I).

12

2 URBAN VISIBILITY PREFERENCE STUDIES

2 The purpose of this chapter is to describe the reanalysis of available urban visibility 3 preference studies conducted by EPA staff with contractor support. The goal of this reanalysis 4 was to provide information useful in selecting a range of light extinction CPLs for use in 5 subsequent UFVA assessments of current and alternative VAQ conditions. The available urban 6 visibility preference studies all used a similar group interview type of survey to investigate the 7 level of visibility impairment that participants described as "acceptable. While each study asked 8 the basic question, "What level of visibility degradation is acceptable?", the term "acceptable" 9 was not defined, so that each person's response was based on his/her own values and preferences 10 for VAQ.

11 The reanalysis included three completed urban visibility preference survey studies plus a 12 pair of smaller focus studies designed to explore and further develop urban visibility survey 13 instruments. The three western studies included Denver, Colorado (Ely et al., 1991), one in the 14 lower Fraser River valley near Vancouver, British Columbia (BC), Canada (Pryor, 1996), and 15 one in Phoenix, Arizona (BBC Research & Consulting, 2003). A pilot focus group study was 16 also conducted for Washington, DC (Abt Associates Inc., 2001). In response to an EPA request 17 for public comment on the Scope and Methods Plan (74 FR 11580, March 18, 2009), Dr. Anne 18 Smith provided comments (Smith, 2009) about the results of a new Washington, DC focus group 19 study that had been conducted using methods and approaches similar to the method and approach 20 employed in the EPA pilot study (Smith and Howell, 2009). When taken together, these studies 21 from the four different urban areas included a total of 852 individuals, with each individual 22 responding to a series of questions answered while viewing a set of images of various urban 23 VAQ conditions.

24

1

2.1 METHODS USED IN PREVIOUS STUDIES

In all but one⁷ of the visibility preference studies assessed in this document, participants
were shown a series of different VAQ conditions projected on a large screen using a slide
projector. In the earliest two studies (the Denver and lower Frazer River Valley British
Columbia studies) the range of VAQ conditions were presented by projecting photographs
(slides) of actual VAQ conditions. The photographs were taken on different days from the same
location, and presented the same scene. Photographs were selected to avoid depicting significant

⁷ Smith and Howell (2009) used digital projection technology not used by the other studies to present the series of VAQ conditions. Some of the participants in the Smith and Howell study were shown images using a LCD projector connected to a laptop computer. In other sessions, participants in the Smith and Howell study were shown images on a computer monitor connected to the computer.

weather events (e.g., rain, snow, or fog), and where measured extinction data were available
 from the time the photograph was taken.

3 The Phoenix study and the Washington, DC projects used computer generated 4 photographic-quality images to present different VAQ conditions. Using an original near-5 pristine base photograph, additional images representing a range of VAQ conditions were 6 generated using the WinHaze software program, which is based on a technique described in 7 Molenar et al. (1994). The Phoenix study and the 2001 Washington, DC project projected slides 8 of digital images prepared by WinHaze. The 2009 Washington, DC project presented images 9 directly from the desktop version of WinHaze using either a liquid crystal display (LCD) 10 projector or a computer monitor.

11 WinHaze analysis synthetically superimposes a uniform haze on a digitized, actual 12 photograph. The WinHaze computer algorithm calculates how a given extinction level would 13 impair the appearance of each individual portion of the photograph. A major advantage of 14 presenting WinHaze-generated images is that they provide viewers depictions of alternative 15 VAQ levels, with each image containing exactly the same scene, with identical light angle, time of day properties, weather conditions, and specific scene content details (e.g., the amount of 16 17 traffic in a intersection). Additional details about WinHaze, and a discussion of the applicability 18 of WinHaze images for regulatory purposes, is in the 2004 PM Criteria Document (U.S. EPA, 19 2004). The desktop version of WinHaze is available online (Air Resources Specialists, 2008). 20 The first urban visibility preference study (Denver, CO; Ely et al., 1991) developed the 21 basic survey method used in all the subsequent studies. Although there are variations in specific 22 details in each study, all the studies use a similar overall approach (key variations are discussed 23 in the section on each study later in this chapter). This approach consisted of conducting a series 24 of group interview sessions, where the participants were shown a set of photographs or images of 25 alternative VAQ conditions and asked a series of questions. The group interview sessions were 26 conducted multiple times with different participants. Ideally the participants will be a 27 representative sample of the residents of the metropolitan area. While all studies agree that this 28 is the preferred approach, due to the high cost of organizing and conducting a series of in-person 29 group interviews with a large, statistically representative sample, only the Phoenix study was 30 able to fully meet this objective. During the group interview sessions, the participants were 31 instructed to consider whether the VAQ in each photograph or image would meet an urban 32 visibility standard, according to their own preferences and considering three factors: 33 34 1. The standard would be for their own urban area, not a pristine national park area

35

where the standards might be stricter.

- 12.The level of an urban visibility standard violation should be set at a VAQ level2considered to be unreasonable, objectionable, and unacceptable visually.
- 3 4

3. Judgments of standards violations should be based on visibility only, not on health effects.

5 The photographs (images) were not shown in order of ascending or descending VAQ 6 conditions; the VAQ conditions were shown in a randomized order (with the same order used in 7 each group interview session). In order to check on the consistency of each individual's 8 answers, the full set of photographs (images) shown during the group interview included 9 duplicates with the identical VAQ conditions.

10 The participants were initially given a set of "warm up" exercises to familiarize them 11 with how the scene in the photograph or image appears under different VAQ conditions. The 12 participants next were shown 25 randomly ordered photographs (images), and asked to rate each 13 one based on a scale of 1 (poor) to 7 (excellent). They were then shown the same photographs or 14 images again (in the same order), and asked to judge whether each of the photographs (images) 15 would violate what they would consider to be an appropriate urban visibility standard (i.e., 16 whether the level of impairment was "acceptable" or "unacceptable").

17

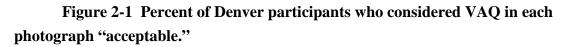
2.2 DENVER, COLORADO

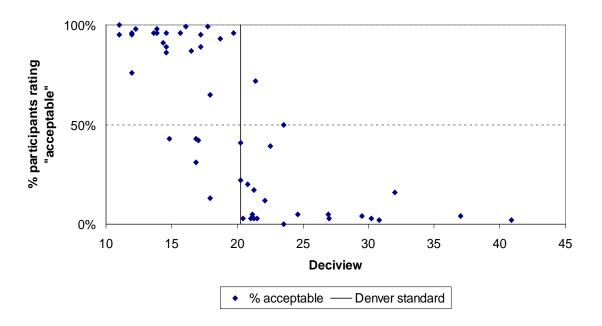
18 The Denver urban visibility preference study (Ely et al., 1991) was conducted on behalf 19 of the Colorado Department of Public Health and Environment (CDPHE). The study consisted 20 of a series of focus group sessions conducted in 1989 with participants from 16 civic 21 associations, community groups, and employees of state and local government organizations.⁸ 22 The participants were not selected to be a fully representative sample of the Denver metropolitan 23 population but were instead selected to take advantage of previously scheduled meetings. 24 During the 16 focus group sessions, a total of 214 individuals were asked to rate 25 photographs of varying visibility conditions in Denver. The photographs were taken November 26 1987 through January 1988 by a camera in Thornton, Colorado. Thornton is suburb of Denver, 27 located approximately six miles north of downtown Denver. The photographs were taken as part 28 of a CDPHE study of Denver's air quality. The scene in the photographs was toward the south 29 from Thornton and included a broad view of downtown Denver and the mountains to the south. 30 Each group was shown one of two sets of 20 randomly ordered unique photographs (13 of the 31 sessions included 5 duplicate slides, for a total of 25 photographs, to evaluate consistency of 32 responses). The two sets of different slides were used to investigate whether the responses

33 between the two sets of photographs were different (no differences were found). Approximately

⁸ No preference data were collected at a 17th focus group session due to a slide projector malfunction.

100 participants viewed each photograph. Projected color slides were used to present the 1 2 photographs to focus group participants, and were projected on a large screen 3 The VAQ conditions in each Denver photograph were recorded when the photograph was 4 taken and measured by a transmissometer yielding hourly average light extinction, bext. The 5 transmissometer was located in downtown Denver, approximately eight miles from the camera 6 and in the middle of the camera's view path. Ely et al. (1991) provide the time of day and 7 measured extinction level for each photograph. The extinction levels presented in the Denver 8 photographs ranged from 30 to 596 Mm⁻¹. This corresponds to 11dv to 41dv, approximating the 10th to 90th percentile of wintertime visibility conditions in Denver in the late 1980s. 9 10 The participants first rated the VAQ in each photograph on a 1 to 7 scale, and 11 subsequently were asked if each photograph would violate an urban visibility standard. The 12 individual's rating on the 1 to 7 scale and whether the photograph violated a visibility standard 13 were highly correlated (Pearson correlation coefficient greater than 80%). 14 The percent of participants who found a photograph acceptable to them (i.e., would meet 15 an appropriate urban visibility standard) was calculated for each photograph. Figure 2-1 shows 16 the results of the Denver participants' responses, with VAQ measured in deciviews. 17







Ely et al. (1991) introduce a "50% acceptability" criteria analysis of the Denver
preference study results. The 50% acceptability criteria is designed to identify the VAQ level
that best divides the photographs into two groups: those with a VAQ rated as acceptable by the

- 1 majority of the participants, and those rated not acceptable by the majority of participants. While
- 2 no single VAQ level creates a perfect separation between the two groups, the CDPHE identified
- 3 a VAQ of 20.3 dv as the point that best separates the Denver study responses into "acceptable"
- 4 and "not acceptable" groups. Based in part on the findings of the Denver visibility preference
- 5 study, the CDPHE established a Denver visibility standard at $b_{ext} = 76 \text{ Mm}^{-1}$ (dv = 20.3).
- 6 Using 20.3 dv as the 50% acceptability criteria led to six photographs being 7 inconsistently rated by the majority of the viewers. A photograph was inconsistently rated for 8 two possible reasons; either the photograph's VAQ was at least 1 dv better than the Denver 9 standard (i.e., dv < 19.3) but was judged to be "unacceptable" by a majority of the participants 10 rating that photograph, or the VAQ was at least 1 dv worse than the standard (> 21.3 dv) but 11 found to be acceptable by the majority of the participants. This definition of inconsistent rating 12 helps evaluate the robustness of the study results to support the selection of the Denver urban visibility standard at 76 Mm⁻¹ (20.3 dv) by identifying photographs with VAQ a minimum of 1 13 14 dv above or below the standard and ignoring "near misses" involving photographs within 1 dv of 15 the standard. A change of 1 or 2 dv in uniform haze under many viewing conditions will be seen 16 as a small but noticeable change in the appearance of a scene, regardless of the initial haze 17 condition (U.S. EPA, 2004).
- Table 2-1 presents information about the six photographs that were inconsistently rated. All six of the inconsistently rated photographs were taken at 9:00 a.m. The five inconsistently rated photographs with a VAQ better than the Denver standard have a VAQ at least 2 dv below the standard. The VAQ in the only inconsistently rated photograph with air quality worse than the standard (Photograph #6) is 1.1 dv above the standard. The study used 18 photographs from 9:00 a.m., so a third of the 9:00 a.m. photographs were inconsistently rated. Conversely, none of the 32 photographs taken at noon or 3:00 p.m. were inconsistently rated.
- 25
- 26
- 27

Table 2-1. VAQ of Denver photos substantively misclassified by majority of participants

| Photograph # | VAQ in photograph in extinction (Mm ⁻¹) | VAQ in photograph (dv) | % of participants who rated the photo "acceptable" | Time of day of photograph |
|--------------|---|---------------------------|--|---------------------------|
| 14 | 44 | 13.8 | 43% | 9:00 a.m. |
| 18 | 54 | 16.9 | 43% | 9:00 a.m. |
| 19 | 54 | 16.9 | 31% | 9:00 a.m. |
| 20 | 55 | 17.0 | 42% | 9:00 a.m. |
| 24 | 60 | 17.9 | 13% | 9:00 a.m. |
| 36 | 85 | 21.4 | 72% | 9:00 a.m. |

2-5

1 Figure 2-2 shows the same data results about percent of participants who rated each photograph acceptable as in Figure 2-1, but with the time of day of each photograph indicated by 2 3 different colors. The time of day colors clearly indicate how inconsistently participants rated 4 some of the 9:00 a.m. photographs. 5 Eliminating the 9:00 a.m. photographs creates a "hole" in the range of remaining 6 photographs; there are no photographs with a VAQ between 17.7 dv and 20.3 dv. As seen in 7 Figure 2-3, this is a critical range in evaluating the responses. All of the photographs with a 8 VAQ equal to or better (i.e., a lower dv value) than 17.7 dv are rated acceptable by the majority 9 of the participants, and all photographs with a VAQ at or above 20.3 dv are rated not acceptable. 10 After eliminating the 9:00 a.m. photographs, any VAQ level between 17.7dv and 20.3 dv would 11 completely divide the photographs into two groups with no inconsistent ratings.



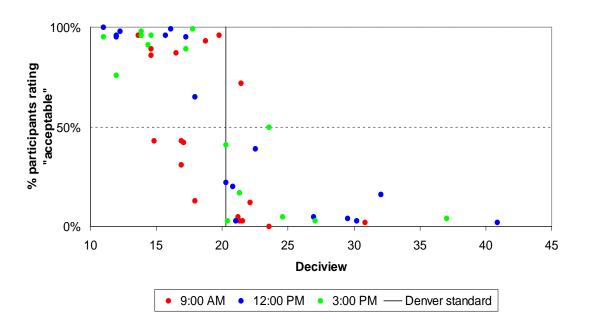


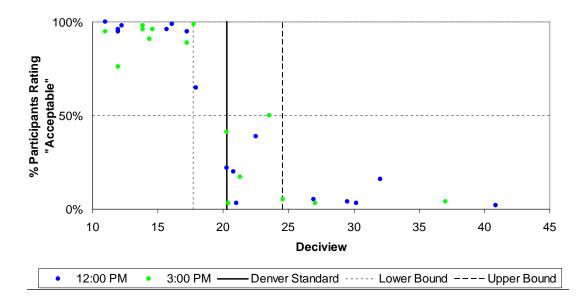
Figure 2-2 Photograph time of day information

13

A modestly broader range of VAQ conditions provides an even more unambiguous interpretation of the Denver study results. Every photograph with a VAQ of 17.7 dv or lower was rated acceptable by 89% or more of participants, and every photograph with a VAQ of 24.6 or higher was rated not acceptable by 84% or more of the participants. The 17.7 dv to 24.6 dv range separating the results is shown in Figure 2-3, which also eliminates the 9:00 a.m. results.

22

Figure 2-3 Denver photograph time of day results (9:00 a.m. photographs eliminated), with the broader range (17.7 dv and 24.6 dv) of the 50% acceptability criteria shown.



2

1

2.3 VANCOUVER, BRITISH COLUMBIA, CANADA

The BC urban visibility preference study (Pryor, 1996) was conducted on behalf of the BC Ministry of Environment following the methods used in the Denver study. Participants were students at the University of British Columbia, who were in one of four focus group sessions with between 7 and 95 participants. A total of 180 participants completed the surveys (29 did not complete the survey).

8 The BC study used photographs (projected as slides) depicting various VAQ conditions 9 in two cities (Chilliwack and Abbotsford) in the lower Fraser River valley in southwestern BC. 10 Abbotsford is located approximately 75 miles east of Vancouver, BC, and had a 2006 population 11 of 159,000 (Statistics Canada, 2009a). Abbotsford has a diverse and successful economy, with 12 approximately 25% of the labor force working in the Vancouver metropolitan area. Chilliwack 13 is adjacent to Abbotsford to the east. Both cities have experienced rapid population growth, 14 growing faster than the Vancouver metropolitan area, and are considered suburbs (or exurbs) of Vancouver. 15 16 The survey was conducted at the University of British Columbia (UBC) in 1994. The 17 participants were 206 undergraduate and graduate students enrolled in classes in UBC's

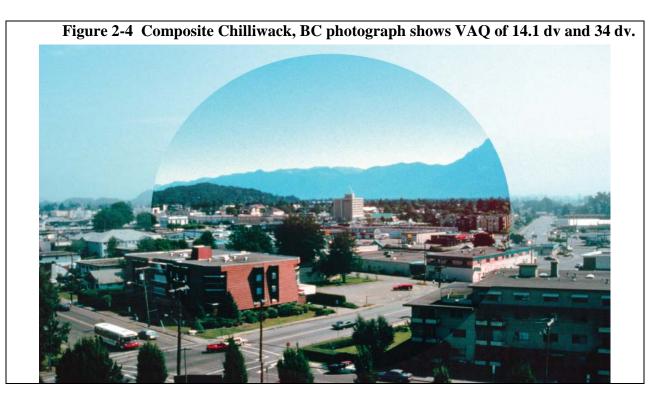
18 Department of Geography. Information about student demographics and where they lived prior

19 to enrolling at UBC (which potentially influences their knowledge of, and preferences for,

20 Vancouver area visibility) is not available.

1 The BC survey showed 20 unique photographs to the participants in random order. Ten 2 photographs were from Chilliwack, and 10 were from Abbotsford. The Chilliwack photographs 3 were taken at the Chilliwack Hospital, and the scene includes a complex foreground with 4 downtown buildings, with mountains in the background up to 40 miles away. Figure 2-4 is a 5 composite of two of the Chilliwack photographs used in the preference study, showing the scene 6 with a good visibility day (14.1 dv) in the middle and a significantly impaired day (34 dv) around 7 the border (Jacques Whitford AXYS, 2007). The Abbotsford photographs were taken at the 8 Abbotsford Airport. The Abbotsford scene includes fewer man-made objects in the foreground 9 and is primarily a more rural scene with the mountains in the background up to 36 miles away. 10

11



12

13 The photographs were taken in July and August 1993 as part of a VAO and fine particulate monitoring project sponsored by the BC Ministry of Environment, Lands and Parks 14 15 (REVEAL, the Regional Visibility Experimental Assessment in the Lower Fraser Valley). All of 16 the photographs were taken at either 12:00 p.m. or 3:00 p.m. VAQ data were available for each 17 photograph from visibility monitors near the location of each camera. The types of VAQ 18 measurement data available from the two locations were not identical. The Chilliwack location 19 used both an open-chamber nephelometer and a long path transmissometer and collected hourly 20 average data on both aerosol light scattering (b_{sp}) and total extinction (b_{ext}) , respectively. The

1 visibility monitoring at the Abbotsford location had only a nephelometer and collected only b_{sp} 2 data.

3 As explained in section 1.3, total light extinction is the sum of scattering by gases (b_{sg}) 4 and particles (b_{sp}) plus light absorption by gases (b_{ag}) and particles (b_{ap}) . In order to present the 5 preference results from the BC study in comparable terms, b_{ext} for the Abbotsford photographs is estimated by assuming that the average of the ratios of PM light extinction (i.e., $b_{ap} + b_{sp}$) to PM 6 7 light scattering (b_{sp}) for all ten of the Chilliwack photographs can be multiplied by the 8 Abbotsford nephelometer determined b_{sp} values corresponding to each of its photographs to 9 estimate its PM light extinction value. By assuming that absorption by gases (b_{ag}) is zero, total light extinction is equal to the PM light extinction (i.e., $b_{ap} + b_{sp}$) plus particle scattering by gases 10 (i.e., b_{sg} that is approximately equal to 10 Mm⁻¹). Table 2-2 presents the data from the 11 photographs used in the BC study, including the estimated b_{ext} for the Abbotsford photographs. 12 13 There are two caveats to be noted about the extinction data for the photographs reported 14 in Pryor, 1996. First, in Table 2 of the original article, two of the Abbotsford photographs are 15 listed with the same date and time (12:00 p.m., 7/26/1993). There is no information provided for 16 a 3:00 p.m., 7/26/1993 Abbotsford photograph, although there is a Chilliwack photograph from 17 that time. The preference and VAQ data are presumed to be correct for both photographs and 18 one of the two identical date/time labels is assumed to be a typographic error. The second caveat 19 is that b_{sp} levels from the same date and time can differ substantially between Abbotsford and 20 Chilliwack, and the relative levels can change rapidly, even though the two cities are only 25 21 miles apart. For example, at 12:00 p.m. on 8/19/1993, the b_{sp} level in Chilliwack was about onethird of the Abbotsford b_{sp} level. By 3:00 p.m. the situation was reversed, with the Chilliwack 22 b_{sp} level 50% higher than Abbotsford. In those three hours the Chilliwack b_{sp} level had more 23 than doubled (from 46 Mm⁻¹ to 105 Mm⁻¹), and the Abbotsford level had fallen by over half 24 (from 145 Mm^{-1} to 67 Mm^{-1}). Such substantial changes in measured b_{sp} levels occurring across a 25 26 relatively short period of time and short distance, may reflect an inherent uncertainty introduced 27 by using a single measure of light extinction from a portion of visual scene (where the 28 nephelometer or transmissometer was operating) to assess visibility conditions throughout an 29 actual photographs of a complex scene. Spatial and temporal non-uniformity of visibility 30 conditions within a scene are an atmospheric condition known to occur on some days, and may 31 contribute to the variability in participant responses in preference studies utilizing actual 32 photographs. 33 34

- 35
- 36

Table 2-2. Summary of photographs used in British Columbia study

1

| D | | 1 | 7 | Ratio | Estimated | D | | |
|------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------|---------------------------|-----------|----------|--|--|
| Date | Time | \boldsymbol{b}_{sp} | b_{ext} | $(b_{ext}-b_{sg})/b_{sp}$ | b_{ext} | Deciview | | |
| Chilliwack | | | | | | | | |
| 7/26/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 86 | 128 | 1.372 | NA | 25.49 | | |
| 7/26/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 67 | 112 | 1.522 | NA | 24.16 | | |
| 7/27/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 63 | 105 | 1.508 | NA | 23.51 | | |
| 7/27/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 119 | 185 | 1.471 | NA | 29.18 | | |
| 8/2/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 18 | 37 | 1.5 | NA | 13.08 | | |
| 8/2/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 20 | 36 | 1.3 | NA | 12.81 | | |
| 8/5/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 45 | 70 | 1.333 | NA | 19.46 | | |
| 8/5/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 51 | 96 | 1.686 | NA | 22.62 | | |
| 8/19/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 46 | 81 | 1.543 | NA | 20.92 | | |
| 8/19/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 105 | 170 | 1.524 | NA | 28.33 | | |
| Average | | 62 | 102 | 1.476 | | 21.96 | | |
| | Abbotsford | | | | | | | |
| 7/26/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 39 | NA | NA | 68 | 19.17 | | |
| 7/26/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 82 | NA | NA | 131 | 25.73 | | |
| 7/27/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 104 | NA | NA | 205 | 30.20 | | |
| 7/27/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 132 | NA | NA | 164 | 27.97 | | |
| 8/2/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 24 | NA | NA | 45 | 15.04 | | |
| 8/2/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 25 | NA | NA | 47 | 15.48 | | |
| 8/5/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 62 | NA | NA | 121 | 24.93 | | |
| 8/5/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 75 | NA | NA | 102 | 23.22 | | |
| 8/19/93 | 12:00 p.m. | 67 | NA | NA | 224 | 31.09 | | |
| 8/19/93 | 3:00 p.m. | 145 | NA | NA | 109 | 23.89 | | |
| Ave | rage | 76 | | | 122 | 23.67 | | |

2 3

4

5

6

7

Figure 2-5 presents the results of the BC study. The division corresponding to the Denver "50% acceptable" criteria occurs between 22.6 dv and 23.2 dv. All of the photographs with a VAQ better than 22.6 dv were rated acceptable by the majority of the participants with one exception (47% of the participants judged the 19.2 dv photograph to be acceptable). All

8 photographs with a VAQ better than 19.2 dv were rated acceptable by over 90% of the

9 participants. All photographs with a VAQ worse than 22.6 dv were rated not acceptable by the

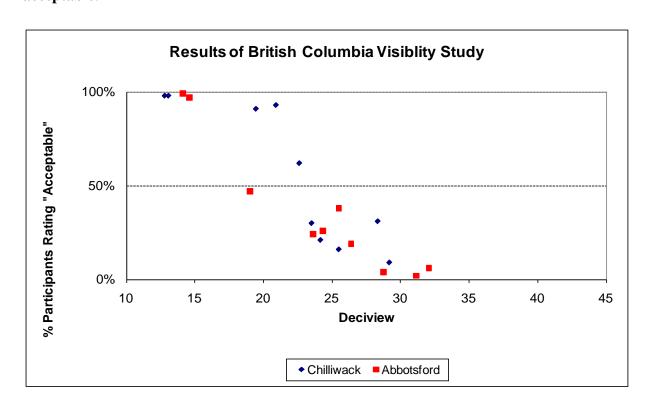
majority of the participants, and all photographs with a VAQ worse than 28.3 dv were rated not
acceptable by over 90% of the participants.

3 Figure 2-5 also suggests that there may be some difference between the preferences 4 expressed for the Chilliwack scene and those for the Abbotsford scene. All photographs were 5 rated by the same individuals (students at UBC), but the summary of the responses indicate that 6 the participants may have rated as acceptable a worse level of impaired VAQ impairment (e.g., 7 higher dv levels) in photographs showing more of a downtown area (Chilliwack) than in less 8 congested scenes (Abbotsford). The strongest evidence for this hypothesis, however, is the 9 preference for a single photograph (the 19.0 dv photograph from Abbotsford, rated as acceptable 10 by 47%), previously identified as an outlier observation.

11 12

Figure 2-5 Percent of BC participants who consider VAQ in each photograph "acceptable."

13 14



- 15
- 16

17 The BC Ministry of the Environment is considering the BC urban visibility preference18 study as part of establishing urban and wilderness visibility goals in BC.

19

2.4 PHOENIX, ARIZONA

The Phoenix urban visibility preference study (BBC Research & Consulting, 2002),
which was conducted on behalf of the Arizona Department of Environmental Quality, used

1 group interviews based on the methods used in the Denver study, with two major exceptions: (1)

2 the focus group participants were selected as a representative sample of the Phoenix area

3 population, and (2) the pictures presented in the focus groups were computer-generated images

4 to depict specific uniform haze conditions.

5 The Phoenix study included 385 participants in 27 separate focus group sessions. 6 Participants were recruited using random digit dialing to obtain a sample group designed to be 7 demographically representative of the larger Phoenix population. During July 2002, group 8 interview sessions took place at six neighborhood locations throughout the metropolitan area to 9 improve the participation rate. Participants received \$50 as an inducement to participate.

10 Three sessions were held in Spanish in one region of the city with a large Hispanic 11 population (25%), although the final overall participation of native Spanish speakers (18%) in 12 the study was below the targeted level. The age distribution of the participants corresponded 13 reasonably well to the overall age distribution in the 2000 U.S. Census for the Phoenix area 14 (BBC Research & Consulting, 2002). Participants slightly over-represented the middle-income 15 range (\$50,000 to \$74,999), compared with 2000 Census data, and slightly under-represented 16 very low-income ranges (under \$24,999). The distribution of participant education levels was 17 fairly consistent with the education distribution in the 2000 Census. 18 Photographic-quality slides of the images were developed using the WinHaze software 19 (Molenar et al., 1994). The scene used in the Phoenix study images was taken at a water 20 treatment plant. The view is toward the southwest, including downtown Phoenix, with the Sierra 21 Estrella Mountains in the background at a distance of 25 miles. Figure 2-6 shows the image with 22 the best VAQ (15 dv).

Figure 2-6 Reproduction of image with the best VAQ (15 dv) used in the Phoenix study.



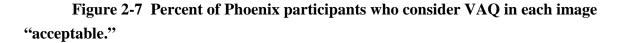
The study used a total of 21 unique WinHaze images. Four of the 21 unique images were randomly selected and used twice to evaluate consistency; participants viewed a total of 25 images. The 25 images were randomly ordered, with all participants viewing the images in the same order. The WinHaze images used in the Phoenix study do not include layered haze, a frequent and widely recognized form of visibility impairment in the Phoenix area.

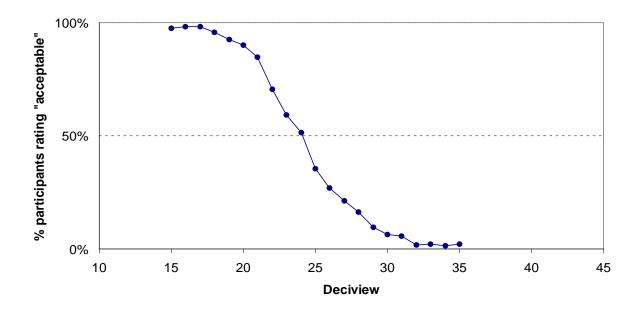
7 The VAQ levels in the 21 unique images ranged from 15 dv to 35 dv (the extinction 8 coefficient b_{ext} ranged from 45 Mm⁻¹ to 330 Mm⁻¹). As in the Denver study, participants first 9 individually rated the randomly shown slides on the same VAQ scale of 1 to 7. Participants were 10 instructed to rate the photographs solely on visibility and to not base their decisions on either 11 health concerns or what it would cost to have better visibility. Next, the participants individually 12 rated the randomly ordered slides as "acceptable" or "not acceptable," defined as whether the 13 visibility in the slide is unreasonable or objectionable.

Figure 2-7 presents the percent acceptability results from the Phoenix study. The
combination of the use of WinHaze images and the larger number of participants than in the
Denver study may account for the "smoother" backwards S-shaped pattern of preferences.

17

- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22





2

3 Ninety percent or more of the participants rated a VAQ of 20 dv or better as acceptable, and 70% 4 rated a VAQ of 22 dv or better as acceptable. The "50% acceptable criteria" was met at 5 approximately 24.3 dv (with 51.3% of the participants rating that image as acceptable). The 6 percent acceptability declines rapidly as VAQ worsens; only 27% of the participants rated a 7 26 DV image as acceptable, and fewer than 10% rated a 29 dv image as acceptable. 8 The Phoenix urban visibility study formed the basis of the decision of the Phoenix 9 Visibility Index Oversight Committee for a visibility index for the Phoenix metropolitan area 10 (Arizona Department of Environmental Quality, 2003). The Phoenix Visibility Index establishes 11 an indexed system with 5 categories of visibility conditions, ranging from "Excellent" (14 dv or 12 less, which was a better VAQ than any of the images used in the Phoenix study) to "Very Poor" 13 (29 dv or greater, which less than 10% of the study participants rated as acceptable). The 14 "Good" range is 15 dv to 20 dv (more than 90% of the participants rated images in this VAQ 15 range as acceptable). The environmental goal of the Phoenix urban visibility program is to 16 achieve continued progress through 2018 by moving the number of days in poorer quality 17 categories into better quality categories.

18

2.5 WASHINGTON, DC

One of the Washington, DC urban visibility pilot studies was conducted on behalf of
 EPA (Abt Associates Inc., 2001). It was designed to be a pilot focus group study, an initial

developmental trial run of a larger study. The intent of the pilot study was to refine both focus
 group method design and potential survey questions. Due to funding limitations, only a single

- 2 Broup method design and potential survey questions. Due to funding minitations, only a single
- 3 focus group session took place, consisting of one extended session with nine participants. No
- 4 further urban visibility focus group sessions were held in Washington, DC on behalf of EPA.
- 5 In March 2009, Dr. Anne Smith conducted a separate study of Washington urban
- 6 visibility, using the same photographs and similar approach as the 2001 study (Smith and
- 7 Howell, 2009). On behalf of the Utility Air Regulatory Group, Dr. Smith presented comments
- 8 (Smith, 2009) to the CASAC at a public meeting held on April 2, 2009 to review EPA's plan
- 9 (US EPA, 2009b) for conducting further urban visibility studies in support of PM NAAQS
- 10 reviews. Dr. Smith submitted the Smith and Howell (2009) report to the CASAC as part of the
- 11 public comment process. The Smith and Howell study conducted three study variations of a
- 12 Washington, DC, preference study, including one experiment involving 26 participants designed
- 13 to replicate the EPA 2001 preference study.
- Both the Abt Associates Inc. (2001) study results and the results of the Smith and Howell(2009) study are discussed below.
- 16

2.5.1 Washington, DC 2001

17 The EPA's Washington, DC study (Abt Associates Inc., 2001) adopted the general study 18 methods used in the Denver, BC, and Phoenix studies, modifying them appropriately to be 19 applicable in an eastern urban setting. Washington's (and the entire East's) current visibility 20 conditions are typically substantially worse than western cities and have different characteristics. 21 Washington's visibility impairment is primarily a uniform whitish haze dominated by sulfates, 22 and the relative humidity levels are higher compared with the western study areas. In addition, 23 the relatively low-lying terrain⁹ in Washington, DC provides substantially shorter maximum 24 sight distances. Many residents are not well informed that anthropogenic emissions impair 25 visibility on hazy days.

The Washington, DC focus group session included questions on valuation, as well as on preferences. The focus group content dealing with preferences for an urban visibility standard was similar to the focus group sessions in the western studies.

A single scene of a panoramic photograph taken from Arlington National Cemetery in Virginia was used, and included an iconic view of the Potomac River, the National Mall, and downtown Washington, DC. All of the distinct buildings in the scene are less than four miles from the camera, and the higher elevations in the background are less than 10 miles from the camera. Figure 2-8 presents the photograph used in the study.

⁻

⁹The maximum elevation in Washington, DC is 409 feet.

Figure 2-8 Reproduction of the image with the best VAQ (8.8 dv) used in the Washington, DC study.



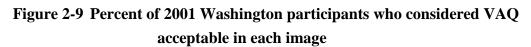
1 2 3

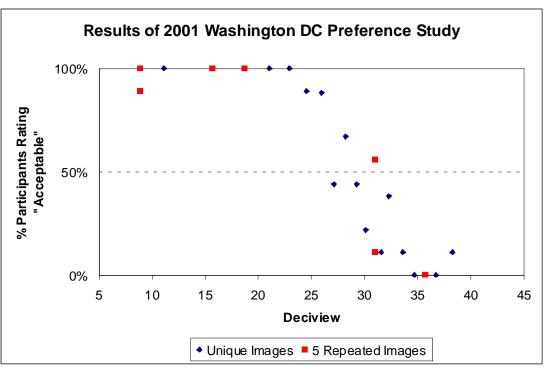
The Washington, DC study used 20 unique images generated by WinHaze, each prepared from the same original photograph. Humidity and gaseous light scattering was held constant in 4 preparing the WinHaze images, as was the relative chemical mix of aerosol particulates in the 5 photos (i.e., only the aerosol concentrations were increased to create the images with worse 6 VAQ). Five of the images were repeated as a consistency check, so participants viewed a total 7 of 25 slides. The range of VAQ in the images ranged from 8.8 to 38.3 dv.

8 Figure 2-9 presents the percent acceptability results from the 2001 Washington study. 9 Because only nine participants were involved in the study, the possible values of "percent 10 acceptable" are limited to multiples of 1/9. Figure 2-9 also shows an anomalous result involving 11 one of the five repeated images. Three of the repeat images had the same ranking each time they 12 were presented (i.e., all nine participants rated them acceptable or not acceptable both times they 13 rated that slide). One of the images (the image with 8.8 dv, the best VAQ image used in the 14 study) was rated acceptable by all nine participants the first time it was used, but the repeat of 15 that slide was rated not acceptable by one participant. Another image, however, had a 16 substantially different result. The 30.9 dv image was rated acceptable by five of the nine 17 participants the first time it was presented, but the repeat of the slide was only rated acceptable 18 by one of the nine participants. The responses for all five pairs of repeated images are shown in

1 red on Figure 2-9, including the images which were identically rated both times they were

- 2 presented.
- 3
- 4





5

6 In the 2001 Washington, DC study, all images with a VAQ below 25.9 dv were rated 7 acceptable by the majority of the participants, and all images with a VAQ below 29.2 dv were 8 rated acceptable by at least four of the nine (44%) participants. All images with a VAQ above 9 30.9 dv were rated not acceptable. The "50% acceptability criteria" division occurs in the range 10 of 25.9 dv to 30.9 dv, with the anomalous result of the inconsistent responses to the repeated 11 image with 30.9 dv effectively broadening this range and adding uncertainty to identifying a 12 clear division.

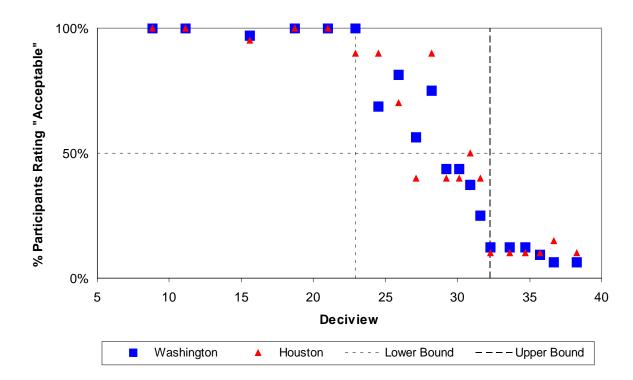
13

2.5.2 Washington, DC, 2009

The Smith and Howell (2009) study conducted additional focus group sessions based on the methods and materials used in the 2001 Washington, DC study. Smith and Howell recreated the WinHaze images used in the 2001 Washington, DC urban visibility preference study, using the description in the report on the 2001 study (Abt Associates Inc., 2001), and created images using currently available desktop computer version of WinHaze (Version 2.9.0). Smith and

| 1 | Howell used a shortened version of the same question protocol as the 2001 study. The WinHaze |
|----------------------|---|
| 2 | images were presented to a total of 64 participants who were all employees of Charles River |
| 3 | Associates (CRA International, Inc). (Smith and Howell also are CRA International employees). |
| 4 | The CRA employees were based at the firm's Washington, DC and Houston, Texas offices (44 |
| 5 | and 20 participants, respectively). The Houston participants were included to explore whether |
| 6 | familiarity with Washington, DC VAQ conditions developed from currently living in the |
| 7 | Washington region noticeably influenced the responses. As noted by Smith and Howell, the |
| 8 | participants were not a representative sample of either metropolitan area's population; all |
| 9 | participants were employed, and the participant group included a higher proportion of college |
| 10 | educated individuals and higher household incomes than the general population. |
| 11 | Eight of the Washington-based participants and all of the Houston participants viewed the |
| 12 | WinHaze images on a desktop computer monitor. The remaining Washington participants |
| 13 | viewed the images projected on a screen. |
| 14 | The stated purpose of the Smith and Howell study was to explore the robustness of the |
| 15 | 2001 results. To investigate this issue, Smith and Howell conducted three different tests |
| 16 | concerning urban visibility preferences. Each participant was involved with only one test. The |
| 17 | three tests were: |
| 18 | • Test 1 - replicated the Abt Associates Inc. (2001) study |
| 19 20 21 22 | • Test 2 - reduced the upper end of the range of VAQ by eliminating the 11 images used in Test 1 with a VAQ above 27.1 dv |
| 23 24 25 | • Test 3 - increased the upper end of the range of VAQ by including two new images of worse VAQ; the two new images had a VAQ of 42 dv and 45 dv |
| 26 | Sixteen employees from the Washington, DC office and 10 participants from the Houston |
| 27 | office took Test 1 (a total of 26 participants). All the participants viewed the same unique 20 |
| 28 | Washington, DC WinHaze images as the 2001 study (plus repeated images for a total of 25 |
| 29 | images shown to participants). Images were presented in the same random order as in the 2001 |
| 30 | study. Figure 2-10 presents the results of Test 1. The results for the 16 Washington participants |
| 31 | are indicated in blue and results for the 10 Houston participants in red. Although all images used |
| 32 | in the study were of Washington, DC, the results suggest that there is not a significant difference |
| 33 | in the preferences of participants based in the two offices. The scene in the images is an |
| 34 | immediately recognizable iconic view of the National Mall and downtown Washington, DC, |
| 35 | which may influence the similarity of responses by residents of the two cities. |
| 36 | |
| 37 | |

Figure 2-10 Percent of 2009 Test 1 study participants who considered VAQ acceptable in each image, showing the range of the lower and upper bound of 50% acceptability criteria.



2

3 Using the combined Test 1 results from the two CRA offices (26 total participants), the 4 majority of participants in the 2009 study rated all VAQ images with 25.9 dv or less as 5 acceptable and all VAQ images with 29.2 dv or greater as not acceptable. The image of 27.1 dv 6 was rated as acceptable by 50% of the total participants (56% of the Washington-based and 40% 7 of the Houston-based participants). All images with a VAQ less than 22.9 dv were rated 8 acceptable by at least 90% of the participants, and all images with a VAQ greater than 32.3 dv 9 were rated not acceptable by 88% of the participants. 10 Figure 2-11 presents the Abt 2001 study and Smith and Howell 2009 (Test 1) study

results on a single graph, representing the results of 35 total participants of preferences for urban
 visibility in Washington, DC. The results from the 2009 study on Figure 2-11 combine the Test

13 1 responses from the two CRA offices. Figure 2-11 also shows the 50% acceptability criteria

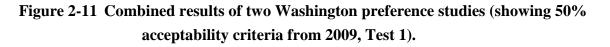
14 range (22.9 dv to 32.3 dv) from the 2009 Test 1. In comparison, the 2001 study 50%

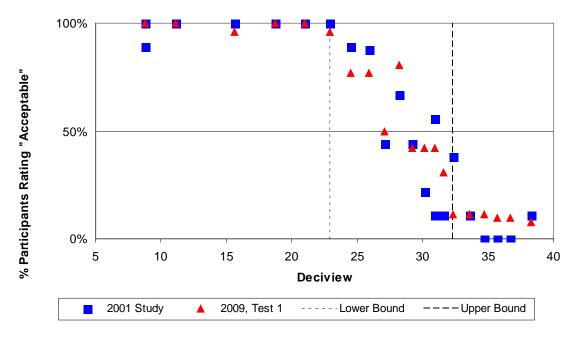
15 acceptability range was 25.9 dv to 30.9 dv. Inspection of the points in Figure 2-11 indicates that

16 the results from the 2009 study (Test 1) are not appreciably different than the results of the 2001

17 Washington study.

- In Test 2, Smith and Howell reduced the range of VAQ images to images with a VAQ of 27.1 dv or less. The 26 participants in the Test 2 study were different people than the Test 1 3 participants. Test 2 presented only the nine unique clearest WinHaze images from the full Test 1 4 set of 20 images, along with 3 duplicates for a total of 12 images. This constricted the VAQ 5 levels presented to the range that the majority of participants in the 2001 study rated as 6 acceptable and reduced the upper end of the VAQ range by 11.2 dv.
- 7





- 8
- 9

10 Figure 2-12 presents the Test 1 and Test 2 results. Test 2 found a substantial shift in the 11 responses regarding which VAQ levels are considered acceptable. The smaller number of 12 images used in Test 2 made identifying the range of the 50% acceptability criteria more difficult 13 than in Test 1. The lower bound of the range occurs between 15.6 and 18.7 dv, and the upper 14 bound occurs between 24.5 and 27.1 dv. Smith and Howell conclude that the shift in the 15 acceptability responses between Test 1 and Test 2 suggests that the VAQ levels identified as 16 acceptable in an urban visibility preference study conducted using the general approach 17 previously used in the all the studies may be influenced by the range of VAQ images presented. 18

- 19
- 20

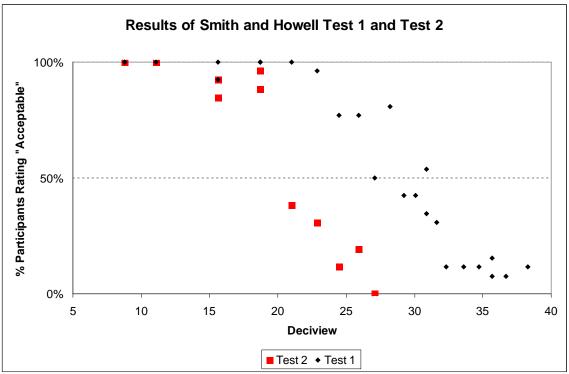
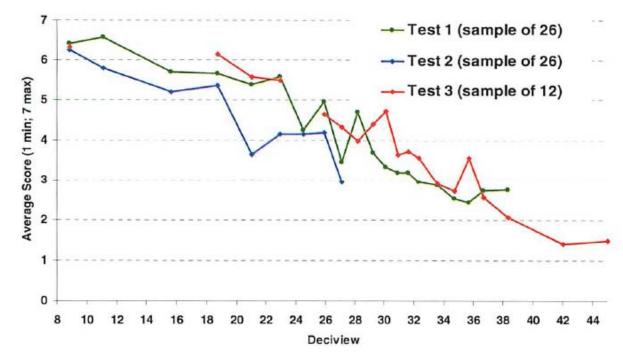


Figure 2-12 Comparison of results from Test 1 and Test 2 (Smith and Howell, 2009).

1 In order for the range of images shown to be able to influence the acceptability ratings, 2 participants would need to be aware of the upper and lower bounds of the range prior to the 3 judging acceptability. However, since they were shown images randomly with respect to the 4 VAQ levels, asked to rate each one before going to the next image, and were not given a chance 5 to revise their acceptability ratings, this was not possible during the acceptability exercise itself. 6 The only other opportunity participants could have to learn the VAO range is during the VAO 7 rating exercise done just prior to the acceptability rating. However, in the VAQ rating exercise 8 where the participants were asked to rate the quality of visibility for the shown images on a scale 9 from 1 to 7, the images were also shown in a random order, participants were not aware how 10 many photographs would be shown or the range of conditions, they were asked to rate each one 11 using a value from 1 to 7 before going on to the next image and they did not have the opportunity to revise the ratings of earlier viewed images. 12 13 Figure 2-13 shows the average visibility rating on the 1 to 7 scale for each image used in

each of the three tests conducted by Smith and Howell (2009). The consistency observed in the relationship between VAQ deciview levels and the average scores assigned across the three tests demonstrates that the participants come to the survey with the capability to consistently rate the haze levels shown in the images, regardless of the breadth of the range used or the order or number of slides shown, and that they are aware of a full range of conditions, even when, as was the case in Test 2, they were not shown the worst haze images. Figure 2-13 Average quality of visibility ratings for the Washington, DC WinHaze images by participants in Tests 1-3 conducted by Smith and Howell (2009).



5

1 2

3

4

6 Why then did Test 2 participants in the subsequent part of the survey rate images of haze levels as unacceptable that were rated acceptable by participants in the other tests and the earlier 7 Washington, DC pilot study? In a three sentence script¹⁰ that constituted the only instructions 8 9 read prior to the acceptability rating, the participants were told that they would see the same set 10 of slides that they had just rated (i.e., on the 1 to 7 scale), and they were asked to rate them 11 according to whether the VAQ depicted were acceptable or unacceptable to them. Apparently by directing then to rate the same images for acceptability, the participants understood that their 12 13 choices of visibility conditions were restricted to a range of conditions shown in the 1 to 7 14 ratings that they had just completed. For participants in Test 2 this would mean that by their own 15 1 to 7 ratings the range was restricted to include no poor visibility conditions (i.e. only scenes 16 rated from 3 to 7). 17

Smith and Howell (2009) concluded that the effects of a changed range on the
acceptability ratings results demonstrates that VAQ preference studies results are not robust and
do not reflect an enduring view on the "unacceptability" of different levels of VAQ degradation.

¹⁰ The complete script for the acceptability/unacceptability part of the study is as follows. "*Now you will* be shown the same set of slides that you just rated. Again each image will illustrate the effects of a different level of visibility. This time, rate the slides according to whether the visibility is acceptable or unacceptable to you."

1 However, there is an alternative explanation. It seems more likely that the use of such a severely

- 2 truncated range of VAQ conditions in Test 2, which did not include any of the images of VAQ
- 3 that previous studies identified as unacceptable, in effect fundamentally changed the implied
- 4 instructions for the participants. Instead of conveying that they were to identify VAQ levels that
- 5 they found acceptable among a full range of VAQ conditions from very poor to very good, the
- 6 implied message was that they should identify the VAQ levels that they found acceptable among
- 7 a curtailed range of VAQ conditions that only included average to very good VAQ. By this
- 8 reasoning, it would be inappropriate to include Test 2 results with those of the other tests as a
- 9 measure of VAQ preference for Washington, DC.
- 10 In Test 3, Smith and Howell expanded the VAQ range of WinHaze images shown to the 11 participants, including two new images with a worse VAQ. The new images had a VAQ of 42 12 dv and 45 dv, raising the upper end of the VAQ range by 6.7 dv. Test 3 also reduced the total 13 number of images shown to participants to 19 images by eliminating the use of the five repeat 14 images in Test 1, and also eliminated three additional images in order to reduce the participants' 15 time burden. The three deleted images had a VAQ of 11.1, 15.6, and 24.5 dv. The best VAQ 16 image shown to Test 3 participants was 8.8 dv (same as the best VAQ image in Tests 1 and 2). 17 However, in Test 3 there were no images with VAQ between 8.8 dv and 18.7 dv, creating a 18 significant "hole" in the distribution of VAQ conditions presented to the Test 3 participants. 19 Test 3 was conducted with 12 participants from the CRA Washington office (none of whom 20 participated in Test 1 or Test 2). No Houston participants were involved with Test 3. Figure 2-21 13 shows that the Test 3 average ratings from 1 to 7 during the VAQ rating exercise increased 22 the average participant rating by about 1 at the low end of the scale (very poor VAQ). The 23 results of Test 3 are shown in Figure 2-14, along with the results of Test 1.
- 24 Test 3 resulted in an overall increase in the percent of respondents rating as acceptable 25 the VAQ images used in both tests. In Test 3 all images with a VAQ below 22.9 dv were rated 26 acceptable by 100% of the participants (similar to the Test 1 results), implying there was no 27 general change in the acceptability of the images with good VAQ. However, for all VAQ 28 images (that were used in both studies) between 25.9 dv and 33.6 dv, a noticeably larger 29 percentage of the participants in Test 3 rated the image as acceptable than in Test 1. At VAQ 30 levels worse than 33.6 dv, the majority of the participants found the VAQ level not acceptable in 31 both tests. While the differences are noticeable, the small number of participants in Test 3 (i.e. 32 12) makes the significance of the difference unclear.
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36

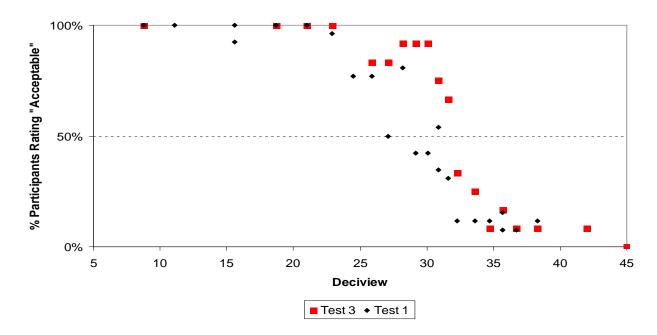


Figure 2-14 Comparison of results from the Smith and Howell (2009) Test 1 and Test 3.

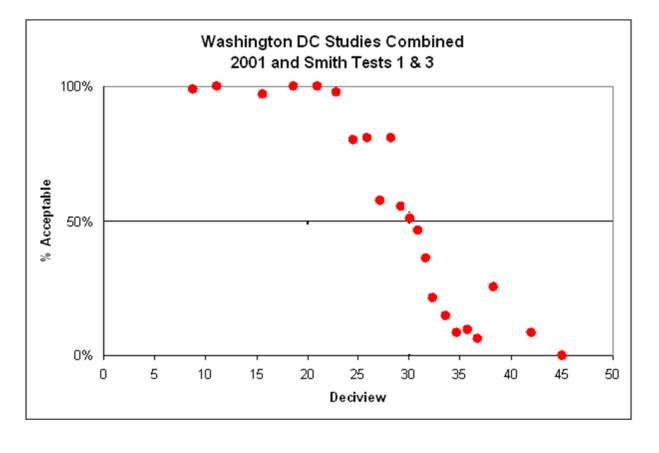
1

2 The range limitations identified with Test 2 (i.e. an overly restrictive range) that resulted 3 in its results being eliminated from consideration in the selection of appropriate CPLs, do not 4 apply to Test 3 results due to its somewhat more complete coverage of the 1 to 7 rating range in 5 the VAQ rating exercise. In that sense, Test 3 results may be considered somewhat more reliable 6 than those from Test 1 and the original Washington, DC pilot study. However the number of 7 participants in Test 3 (i.e., 12) is small enough that the statistical uncertainty of the results may 8 be an issue if used alone. Given that most of the same images of VAQ conditions were used in 9 all of the tests, composite acceptability ratings (i.e., from the original pilot study and from Tests 10 1 and 3) of each image were developed to increase the number of participant ratings for each 11 image. Figure 2-15 shows the composite results of these three groups involving a total of 47 12 participants. The 50% acceptability criteria value for this composite dataset lies unambiguously 13 between the 30.1 dv (at 51.1%) and the 30.9 dv points (at 46.3%). This analysis does not address 14 the question of whether a significant "hole" in the Test 3 VAQ distribution between 8.8 dv and 15 18.7 dv potentially had an effect on participant acceptability responses. 16 17 18

Figure 2-15 Composite results from Smith and Howell (2009) Tests 1 and 3, and Abt (2001) Washington, DC pilot study.

2 3

1



- 4 5
- 6 7

2.6 SUMMARY OF PREFERENCE STUDIES AND SELECTION OF CANDIDATE PROTECTION LEVELS

8 Each of the studies reviewed in this assessment investigates the common question, "What 9 level of visibility degradation is acceptable?" The approaches used in the four studies are similar 10 and are all derived from the method first developed for the Denver urban visibility study. As a 11 result, EPA staff has concluded that it is reasonable to compare the results to identify overall 12 trends in the study findings and that this comparison can usefully inform the selection of CPLs 13 for use in further analyses. However, because variations in the specific materials and methods 14 used in each study introduce uncertainties, direct comparison of the study results should take 15 these factors into account. Key differences between the studies include:

- 16
- 17 18
- Image presentation methods (e.g., projected slides of actual photos, projected images generated using WinHaze (a significant technical advance in the method of presenting VAQ conditions), use of computer monitor screen
- 19 20

- Number of participants in each study,
- Participant representativeness of the general population of the relevant metropolitan area, and
- Specific wording used to frame the questions used in the group interview process.

Figure 2-16 presents a graphical summary of the results of the studies in the four cities and draws on results previously presented in Figures 2-3, 2-5, 2-7 and 2-11.

9 10

1

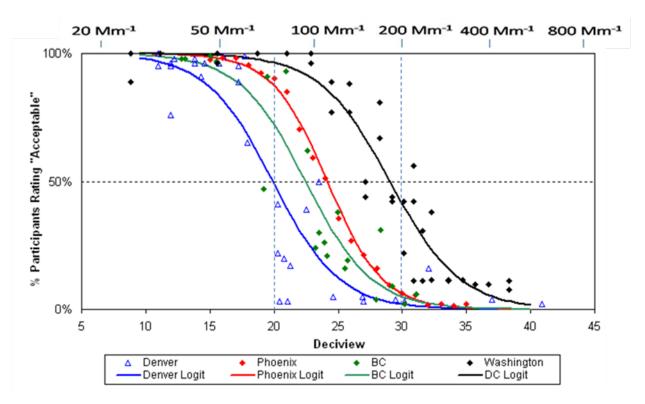
2 3

4

5 6

7 8

Figure 2-16 Summary of results of urban visibility studies in four cities, showing the identified range of the 50% acceptance criteria 1^{11} .



11

For clarity in Figure 2-16, the Denver results omit the 9:00 a.m. photograph results, the Chilliwack and Abbotsford photographs appear as a single set of data for the BC study, and the results from 2001 and 2009 (Test 1) studies of VAQ preferences in Washington, DC are presented as a single combined set of data. The results from the 2009 Washington, DC study Tests 2 and 3 are not included on Figure 2-16; Test 2 is not a comparable study because it

17 restricted the range of VAQ conditions to only those rated average to best (e.g., 3-7) visibility in

¹¹ Top scale shows light extinction in inverse megameter units; bottom scale in deciviews. Logit analysis estimated response functions are shown as the color-coded curved lines for each of the four urban areas

the VAQ ratings, and Test 3 is not included because of concerns for the effects on having a
significant "hole" in the VAQ distributions shown to participants between 8.8 dv and 18.7 dv.
Figure 2-16 shows the results of a logistical regression analysis using a logit model of the
greater than 19,000 ratings of haze images as acceptable or unacceptable. The logit model is a
generalized linear model used for binomial regression analysis which fits explanatory data about
binary outcomes (in this case, a person rating a VAQ image as acceptable or not) to a logistic
function curve.

8 In the context of the preference studies, the logit model determines a function that best 9 estimates the percentage of respondents that rate an image acceptable based on a set of 10 explanatory variables. The observations on the dependent variable have one of two discrete 11 values: 1 (the person rated the image acceptable) or 0 (unacceptable). For this application, the 12 logit model determines an equation estimating the proportion of participants who will find any 13 particular deviciew level acceptable. There were two basic types of explanatory (independent) 14 variables used: one continuous numerical variable (the image's haziness level or VAQ in

15 deciviews), and a set of discrete variables that identify which city the observation is from.

...

17
$$probability("yes") = f(z) = \frac{1}{1 + e^{-z}}$$

18 where the variable z, known as the logit, is the influence of all the explanatory variables;

$$19 z = \beta_o + \beta_1 x_1 + \beta_2 x_2 +$$

In this analysis the estimated logistic function f(z) is the estimated probability of the participants in the study rating an image as acceptable, given the dv value of the image and what city the observation came from. In this application the logit is

23
$$z = Intercept + \beta_1 dv + \beta_2 BC + \beta_3 (dv \times BC) + \beta_4 DC + \beta_5 (dv \times DC) + \beta_6 Phoenix + \beta_7 (dv \times Phoenix)$$

24

25 The variables BC (British Columbia), DC (Washington, DC), and Phoenix are "dummy"

26 variables. For example, the BC variable is set equal to one if the observation is from the BC

study, and set to zero if that observation is from a study for a different city. Denver is used as

- the omitted city dummy variable, allowing the estimated coefficients on the other three city
- 29 dummy variables to estimate if the response function is different in those cities than in Denver.
- 30 For example the estimated total intercept for Washington becomes *Intercept* + β_4 , and the
- 31 estimated slope of the function is $\beta_4 + \beta_5$. A statistically significant estimate of the interaction

1 term coefficient (β_3 , β_5 , or β_7) for a particular city implies that the response function has a

2 different slope than the Denver function.

The logit analysis was conducted using STATA[®] Data Analysis and Statistical Software 3 4 (Release ES 10.1), using the LOGIT procedure. Table 2-3 presents the parameter estimates from 5 the logit analysis, which investigates whether both slope and the intercept of the estimated response function differ between cities. The pseudo- R^2 estimate was 0.4756 and the 6 loglikelihood chi² test also strongly rejects the null hypothesis that there is no effect of the 7 explanatory variables on the probability that a respondent would find a image acceptable 8 9 $(Pr(chi^2)=0 < 0.000)$. In other words, the acceptability ratings depend both on the deciview value 10 and city.

| Variable | | Standard Error | z-statistic | Pr /z/ = 0 | | 95% confidence estimate |
|------------------|---------|-------------------|-------------|------------|---------|----------------------------|
| Dv | -0.3862 | 0.0094 | -41.16 | ~0 | -0.4045 | -0.3678 |
| British Columbia | 1.0496 | 0.3589 | 2.92 | 0.003 | 0.3463 | 1.7530 |
| Washington, DC | 2.9450 | 0.8458 | 3.48 | ~0 | 1.2873 | 4.6026 |
| Phoenix | 3.5682 | 0.3015 | 11.84 | ~0 | 2.9773 | 4.1591 |
| BC x dv | -0.0029 | 0.0162 | -0.18 | 0.86 | -0.0345 | 0.0288 |
| Wash. X dv | 0.0200 | 0.0293 | 0.68 | 0.495 | -0.0374 | 0.0774 |
| Phoenix x dv | -0.0797 | 0.0136 | -5.88 | ~0 | -0.1063 | -0.0531 |
| Constant | 7.6844 | 0.1830 | 41.99 | ~0 | 7.3257 | 8.0431 |

| Table 2-3 | Logit Analysis Results |
|-----------|------------------------|
| | |

12

11

13 The city intercept coefficients are all positive and statistically significant indicating that

14 the response functions for different cities shifted right relative to the function for Denver.

15 However, only the Phoenix interaction term is insignificant, indicating that the Phoenix response

16 function has a different slope than the other three cities, as can be seen in Figure 2-16. The

17 negative estimated coefficient on the Phoenix interaction term results in the Phoenix response

18 function being steeper than the other cities' functions. Figure 2-16 also shows the Washington,

19 DC function is modestly less steep than the others, but the decrease in the slope is not

20 statistically significant.

The model results can be used to estimate the VAQ deciview values where the estimated
response functions cross the 50% acceptability level, as well as any alternative criteria levels.
Selected examples of these are shown in Table 2-4.

- 24
- 25

1

 Table 2-4 Logit model estimated VAQ values corresponding to various percent acceptability values for the four cities.

2 3

| | Denver | British Columbia | Phoenix | Washington, DC |
|----------------------------|--------|---------------------|---------|-------------------|
| 90% Acceptability criteria | 14.21 | 16.80 | 24.15 | 23.03 |
| 75% Acceptability criteria | 17.05 | 19.63 | 21.80 | 26.03 |
| 50% Acceptability criteria | 19.90 | 22.45 | 24.15 | 29.03 |
| 25% Acceptability criteria | 22.74 | 25.28 | 26.51 | 32.03 |
| 10% Acceptability criteria | 25.59 | 28.10 | 28.87 | 35.03 |

4

Figure 2-16 also contains lines at 20 dv and 30 dv that effectively and pragmatically identify a range where the 50% acceptance criteria occur across all four of the urban preference studies. Out of the 114 data points shown in Figure 2-16, only one photograph (or image) with a VAQ below 20 dv was rated as acceptable by less than 50% of the participants who rated that photograph.¹² Similarly, only one image with a VAQ above 30 dv was rated acceptable by more than 50% of the participants who viewed it.¹³ These upper and lower range values are also supported by the logit model data which estimates 50th percentile acceptability values near 20 dv

12 for Denver and near 30 dv for Washington, DC (see Table 2-4).

13 There are several hypotheses that may explain why the VAQ acceptability response 14 curves for the four cities are different and why some study results have greater variability than others.¹⁴ First, as mentioned, the use of photographs (Denver and BC surveys) versus WinHaze-15 16 generated images (Phoenix and Washington, DC surveys) may play a significant role in 17 preference studies, perhaps introducing bias (such as suggested by the responses to the 9:00 a.m. 18 Denver photographs) as well as variability. Further, the use of photographs from different days 19 and times of day that rely on associated ambient measurements of light extinction to characterize 20 their VAQ level can introduce two other types of uncertainty. The intrinsic appearance of the 21 scene can change due to the changing shadow pattern and cloud conditions, and spatial variations 22 in air quality can result in ambient light extinction measurements not being representative of the 23 sight-path-averaged light extinction. WinHaze has neither of these sources of uncertainty

¹² Only 47% of the BC participants rated a 19.2 dv photograph as acceptable.

¹³ In the 2001 Washington, D.C. study, a 30.9 dv image was used as a repeated slide. The first time it was shown 56% of the participants rated it as acceptable, and 11% rated it as acceptable the second time it was shown. The same VAQ level was rated as acceptable by 42% of the participants in the 2009 study (Test 1).

¹⁴ Variability here refers to the degree of scatter of the average acceptability ratings for each image around the logit curve for that city.

because the same base photograph is used (i.e. no intrinsic change in scene appearance) and the
modeled haze that is displayed in the photograph is determined based on uniform light extinction
throughout the scene.

Second, variation in the degree of representativeness of the participants and the sizes of the participant samples involved may also be important factors. The small sample size and fairly uniform population of respondents is a plausible explanation for the noisiness of the combined Washington, DC results (35 participants, including 26 from a single consulting firm and 10 of those from a different city) compared with the larger and more representative population of responders from Phoenix (385 participants, carefully selected to be representative of the Phoenix population).

11 A third hypothesis promoted by Smith and Howell (2009) is that the range of VAQ 12 images presented in the survey may influence the results. As discussed above, a more plausible 13 explanation it that the range of haze images shown to participants in the VAQ 1 to 7 rating 14 exercise was interpreted by participants as a restriction on acceptability rating exercise to confine 15 their rating to the range VAQ conditions shown, which for Test 2 was curtailed to only average 16 to good VAQ conditions. When other evidence is taken into account, the Smith and Howell 17 hypothesis seems an even more unlikely explanation for the differences in results between the 18 four urban preference studies. For example the Denver study included photographs with the haziest conditions among the four studies, but resulted in the lowest haze condition for the 50th 19 20 percentile preference ratings among the four, not the highest as might be expected if the range of 21 haze levels were a significant factor influencing the results of preference studies. Also, 22 inspection of the average VAQ 1 to 7 ratings for the Phoenix and Denver studies showed that 23 they spanned the full ratings range of values similar to those for the Smith and Howell Test 1 and 24 3, so the participants in those studies were not presented with a restricted range within which to 25 select acceptable VAQ conditions, suggesting that the range itself was not an important factor 26 influencing their results. Values for the British Columbia 1 to 7 VAQ rating exercise were not 27 readily available.

28 A fourth major hypothesis is that urban visibility preferences may differ by location, and 29 the differences may arise from inherent differences in the cityscape scene used in each city. The 30 key evidence to suggest this hypothesis is that the apparent differences between the Denver 31 results (which found the 50% acceptance criteria occurred in the best VAQ levels among the four 32 cities) and the Washington, DC results (which found the 50% acceptance criteria occurred at the 33 worst VAQ levels among the four cities). This hypothesis suggests that these results may occur 34 because the most prominent and picturesque feature of the cityscape of Denver is the clearly 35 visible snow-covered mountains in the distance, while the prominent and pictures of

the Washington, DC cityscape are buildings relatively nearby without prominent and/or valued
 scenic features that are more distant.

3 Finally, and perhaps of significant importance is that the sensitivity of individual scenes 4 to perceived changes in VAQ under changing light extinction levels can be quite different. As in 5 the fourth hypothesis, this may in part explain why the Denver study scene, with its long distance 6 to the mountain backdrop, resulted a preference for the best VAQ level, with a 50% criteria value 7 of about 20 dv, while the Washington, DC study scene, with much shorter sight paths yielded a 8 50% criteria VAQ value at a substantially worse level of about 30 dv. The distinction between 9 the last two hypotheses are that the earlier one speaks to the desirability of seeing distant 10 mountains versus this hypothesis which concerns the ability to perceive changes in haze at lower 11 light extinction levels. Additional studies, including directly comparable studies using similar 12 methods in diverse cities, would be useful to gain further understanding of preferences for urban 13 visibility. Based on the composite results and the effective range of 50th percentile acceptability 14 across the four urban preference studies shown in Figure 2-16, CPLs have been selected in a 15 range from 20 dv to 30 dv (74 Mm⁻¹ to 201 Mm⁻¹) for the purpose of comparing to current and 16 17 projected conditions in the assessment in chapters 3 and 4 of this document. A midpoint of 25 dv (122 Mm⁻¹) was also selected for use in the assessment. These three values provide a low, 18

19 middle, and high set of light extinction conditions that are used in subsequent chapters of the

20 UFVA to provisionally define daylight hours with urban haze conditions that have been judged

21 unacceptable by the participants of these preference studies. As discussed earlier (section 1.2)

22 PM light extinction is taken to be light extinction minus the Rayleigh scatter (i.e. light scattering

23 by atmospheric gases is about 10 Mm⁻¹), so the low, middle and high CPL levels correspond to

24 PM light extinction levels of about 64 Mm^{-1} , 112 Mm^{-1} and 191 Mm^{-1} .

1 2

3 ESTIMATION OF CURRENT PM CONCENTRATIONS AND PM LIGHT EXTINCTION

3 The goals of the "current conditions" portion of this urban-focused visibility impact 4 assessment are to characterize hourly PM light extinction conditions in a set of urban study areas 5 during 2005-2007, in order (1) to improve understanding of the levels, patterns, and causes of 6 daylight hours PM light extinction; (2) to provide the starting point for projections of PM light 7 extinction levels under "what if" scenarios; and (3) to examine the correlation between PM light 8 extinction and potential alternative indicator(s) based on PM_{2.5} mass concentration. This chapter 9 addresses the first goal. Chapter 4 addresses the second goal regarding "what if" scenarios. 10 Appendix D addresses the third goal. A number of other appendices address related topics of 11 particular interest in more detail.

12 13

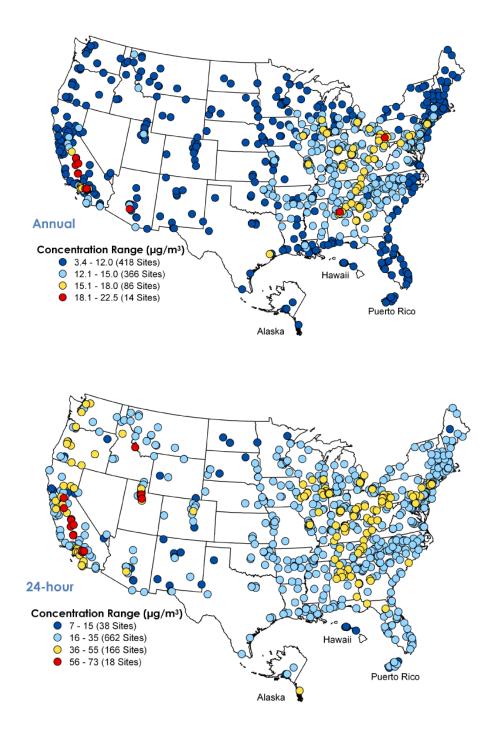
3.1 SUMMARY OF PREVIOUS CHARACTERIZATIONS OF PM CONCENTRATIONS AND LIGHT EXTINCTION

14

3.1.1 PM_{2.5} and PM_{10-2.5}

15 Chapter 2 of the 2005 Staff Paper from the previous review and chapters 3 (especially 16 section 3.5) and 9 (especially section 9.2.3) and Annex A of the final ISA (US EPA, 2009a) from 17 the current review present extensive characterizations of the levels, composition, and temporal 18 and spatial patterns of PM_{2.5} in U.S. urban areas. Both documents present data summaries based 19 on the approximately 1000 PM_{2.5} monitoring sites in the U.S. The characterizations in the 2005 20 Staff Paper were based on 2001-2003 data. The characterizations in the ISA are based on 2005-21 2007 data, which is the same time period used in this visibility assessment. While there 22 generally have been reductions in the concentrations of $PM_{2.5}$ in many areas as a result of 23 emission reductions of PM_{2.5} and its precursors, the general patterns, and the diversity of patterns 24 across areas, noted in the 2005 Staff Paper still prevailed in the 2005-2007 period. 25 Using 2005-2007 air quality data, 38 urban areas violated the annual PM_{2.5} NAAQS set at a level of 15 μ g/m³ in 1997 and retained in the last review completed in 2006. Seventy-six areas 26 violated the 2006 24-hour NAAQS level of 35 μ g/m³. There is considerable but not complete 27 28 overlap in the areas not meeting the two NAAQS. It should be noted that in many parts of the 29 U.S., PM_{2.5} concentrations in 2005 were high relative to the next three years. Figure 3-1 illustrates PM_{2.5} air quality in 2007 by representing each monitor by a symbol whose color 30 reflects the annual mean of the concentration at that site or the 98th percentile 24-hour 31 32 concentration, in both cases in that one year.

Figure 3-1. Annual average and 24-hour (98th percentile 24-hour concentrations) PM_{2.5} concentrations in µg/m³, 2007.



Each urban area exhibits its own detailed patterns of observed concentration levels, temporal and spatial variation, and composition. These differences are due to differences in local and transported emissions and in meteorology. Because of differences in the placement of PM_{2.5} monitoring sites in each urban area, the actual levels and spatial pattern of PM_{2.5} and PM_{2.5} species concentrations may not be consistently discernable in all areas. This variability and limited monitoring network make it difficult to offer concise generalizations, although some broad similarities can be drawn among areas.

8 Midwestern, southeastern, and eastern urban areas have much higher sulfate levels than 9 do more western areas, attributable to the much higher emissions of SO₂ in and upwind of them. 10 Upper midwestern areas and to a lesser extent upper eastern areas have notable nitrate 11 concentrations in winter but not in summer, while southeastern areas generally lack notable 12 nitrate even in winter. Many western urban areas have notable nitrate year round. In all areas, 13 carbonaceous material is an important component of PM_{2.5} and is attributable to many emission 14 sources of organic material in PM form and of organic PM precursor gases. In some areas with 15 high local use of wood for residential heating carbonaceous material is dominant during the 16 heating season. $PM_{2.5}$ derived from crustal sources is generally a small fraction of total mass, 17 except during local high wind events or due to brief periods of intercontinental transport of dust 18 from Africa or Asia.

Comparison of PM_{2.5} species concentrations within and outside urban areas leads to the conclusion that, in the eastern areas with high sulfate concentrations, the large majority of the sulfate affecting any given urban area originates outside that area. Inward transport and local generation of nitrate and carbonaceous material are more evenly balanced in eastern areas, with some differences among areas. In western areas, local sources dominate for carbonaceous material and nitrate, with the origins of the small sulfate component being more balanced. See Figure 9-24 of the final ISA (US EPA, 2009a).

26 Southeastern areas have their highest PM_{2.5} concentrations in the summer, when 27 conditions are most conducive to sulfate formation. More northern areas, being affected by a 28 more balanced mix of contributors, tend not to have such a strongly seasonal pattern. The 29 seasonal patterns in western areas are individual and varied, related to differences in local 30 sources and formation and dispersion conditions. In all areas, inversion conditions with low 31 wind speeds are conducive to high concentrations due to the trapping of emissions from local 32 sources. Some western areas, especially those with valley or bowl-like topography, are 33 especially affected.

There is at present no systematic monitoring network in place for $PM_{10-2.5}$, as states have until January 1, 2011, to implement required monitoring sites for $PM_{10-2.5}$. Consequently, estimates of $PM_{10-2.5}$ must be developed using data from $PM_{2.5}$ and PM_{10} monitoring sites and 1 equipment, which are not always collocated and consistent. The 2005 Staff Paper presented such

- 2 estimates in section 2.4.3. The final ISA presents such estimates in Figure 3-10 and Table 3-9 of
- 3 section 3.5.1.1. The 2005 Staff Paper used a data-inclusive approach in which the best available
- 4 data on $PM_{2.5}$ and PM_{10} concentrations in some cases not very robust data were used to
- 5 estimate 2001-2003 $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentrations for 351 metropolitan area counties. For these
- 6 counties, the annual mean PM_{10-2.5} concentrations were generally estimated to be below 40
- 7 $\mu g/m^3$, with one maximum value as high as 64 $\mu g/m^3$ and a median of about 10-11 $\mu g/m^3$. The
- 8 ISA used a much more data-restrictive approach based only on paired (collocated) low-volume
- 9 filter-based samplers for both PM_{10} and $PM_{2.5}$. The ISA reports that only 40 counties have such
- 10 paired samplers. Using these available co-located PM measurements from 2005-2007, the mean
- 11 24-hr $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentration in these 40 counties was 13 μ g/m³. This urban visibility assessment

12 has used a data-inclusive approach to estimating $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentrations, similar to that used for

- 13 the 2005 Staff Paper, where needed to obtain hourly $PM_{10-2.5}$ estimates for 15 study areas, which
- 14 are reported below in section 3.3.2.

Additional detail on PM_{2.5}, PM₁₀, and PM_{10-2.5} concentrations, composition, and patterns
 appears in section 3.5.1.1 of the ISA. Also, chapter 6 of the 2004 PM Assessment by NARSTO
 contains more detailed characterizations of PM in different parts of the U.S.

18 **3.1.2 PM light extinction**

19 While total light extinction is directly measurable using a transmissometer and PM light 20 extinction can be measured with other instruments, there are very few regularly operating 21 monitoring sites measuring either form of light extinction in urban areas, and generally those that do operate do not submit data to AQS.¹⁵ Consequently, any characterization of PM light 22 23 extinction conditions based on actual measurements is necessarily less comprehensive than for 24 PM_{2.5} and PM_{10-2.5}. Many monitoring sites that employ nephelometers, which measure light scattering, operate that equipment in a heated mode for purposes of tracking "dry" PM_{2.5} mass 25 26 concentrations, and actual light scattering due to ambient PM is not reportable. There are many 27 more filter-based Aethalometers® and similar instruments for measuring light absorption in 28 operation and reporting to AQS, but light absorption is typically a small fraction of total PM light extinction, so these data alone are not a good indicator of overall PM light extinction in 29

¹⁵ EPA is aware of routine, long-term direct measurement of light extinction using transmissometers only in the Phoenix, AZ, Denver, CO, and Washington, DC urban areas, none of which submit data to AQS, although the site in Washington submits data to the IMPROVE program data system. Also, there is a large network of "visual range" monitors in operation at U.S. airports, aimed at providing information to determine landing and takeoff safety. Due to their locations and to the lack of data resolution (values of visual range above the level needed for unlimited airport operations are not individually reported) the data from these monitors are not suitable for use in this assessment. The final PM ISA discusses these monitors in section 9.2.2.3.

urban areas. Also, there are unresolved issues of data corrections and comparability for the light
 absorption data from these instruments now residing in AQS.

3 PM light extinction can be "reconstructed" from measurements of PM_{2.5} mass 4 components and PM_{10-2.5} concentrations, in combination with relative humidity values, using 5 either of two versions of the formula known as the IMPROVE algorithm but excluding its term 6 for Rayleigh scattering by gases in clean air. (Section 9.2.2.2 of the ISA gives an overview of 7 the algorithm and its basis. Section 3.2.3 of this document discusses the application of the 8 original version of the IMPROVE algorithm in this assessment. $PM_{2.5}$ component measurements 9 are generally available only on a 24-hour average basis, so it generally is possible to estimate 10 only 24-hour average PM light extinction, unless additional information on hourly patterns is brought to bear.¹⁶ Because EPA's Regional Haze Rule (RHR) currently requires states to 11 address visibility problems in Class I visibility protection areas, which are nearly all rural and 12 13 remote, there is a large body of literature characterizing light extinction in remote rural areas, 14 based on data from the IMPROVE network's 24-hour samplers and on special studies. Sections 15 9.2.3.2 and 9.2.3.4 of the ISA summarize this literature. Section 9.2.3.3 of the ISA contrasts 16 concentrations of PM and PM components between rural and urban areas using data from the 17 rural IMPROVE network and the urban Chemical Speciation Network (CSN), but does not 18 present estimates of light extinction in urban areas. 19 The CSN network provides 24-hour PM_{2.5} species measurements at about 200 urban sites, from which mass components can be derived. These sites have a mix of daily, one day in

sites, from which mass components can be derived. These sites have a mix of daily, one day in three, and one day in six sampling schedules. The 2005 Staff Paper (and its references) may be the only readily available prior assessment to use these urban $PM_{2.5}$ speciation monitoring data, along with estimates of $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentrations and data on relative humidity, to reconstruct daily 24-hour average light extinction in urban areas, for the year 2003.¹⁷ One presentation of the results was in the form of a scatter plot of daily 24-hour reconstructed light extinction versus 24hour $PM_{2.5}$ concentration. This graphic appears here as Figure 3-2. (For the immediate purpose of this section, it is the distribution of the data points along the y-axis that is of interest, not the

28 relationship between light extinction and PM_{2.5} concentrations; the latter subject is addressed in

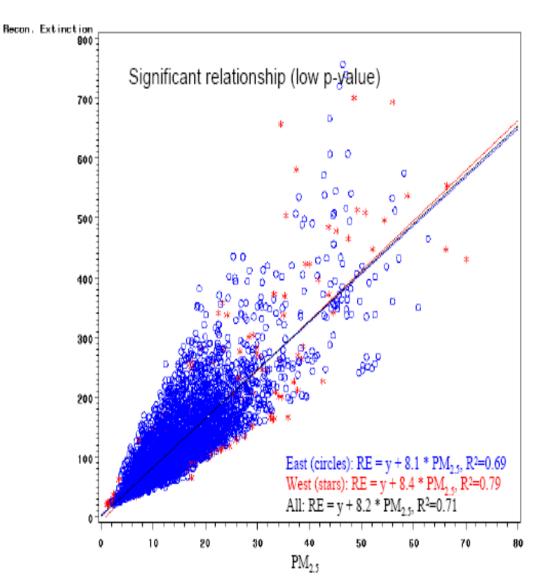
¹⁶ When the IMPROVE algorithm is used to estimate 24-hour light extinction from 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ species and $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentrations, an assumption is made that every hour has the same PM concentrations but its own relative humidity value. Hourly estimates of light extinction, including the strongly non-linear effect of relative humidity, are then averaged to get the 24-hour light extinction estimate.

¹⁷ Estimates of light extinction in the 2005 Staff Paper include Rayleigh scattering of 10 Mm-1 and thus represent "total" light extinction (excluding NO₂ absorption). Adjustment for consistency must be made before any close comparisons to PM light extinction values in this document.

- Appendix D.) Generally, most days have light extinction below 200 inverse megameters (Mm⁻¹),
 but a small percentage of values were as high as about 750 Mm⁻¹.¹⁸
- 3 4 5

Figure 3-2. Reconstructed 24-hour light extinction in U.S. urban areas in 2003 Source: Schmidt et al., 2005

Output D.3 (Relationship RE & PM2.5; Diurnal RE; Timeframe) 2 of 30



Relationship between reconstructed light extinction (RE) and 24-hour average PM25, 2003. Using actual f(RH)

⁶

¹⁸ Unfortunately, the file of paired data used to create this scatter plot is no longer available, so the actual distribution of light extinction values cannot be described more specifically.

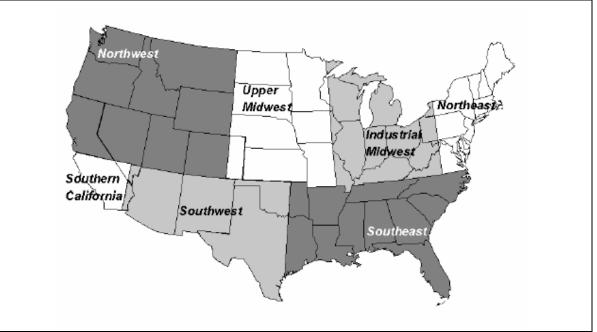
In addition to this scatter plot, a table developed for the previous PM NAAQS review
presented the annual average of estimates of 24-hour reconstructed light extinction values,
averaged across 161 urban areas grouped into seven regions (Schmidt, et al., 2005). Table 3-1
reproduces these estimates. For regions excluding Southern California, annual average 24-hour
light extinction ranged from 73 to 118 Mm⁻¹. The estimate of the annual average 24-hour light
extinction for Southern California was 168 Mm⁻¹. These estimates were based on 10-year
average 1-hour relative humidity values and 2003 PM monitoring data.

- 8
- 9
- 10 11

 Table 3-1. Annual Mean Reconstructed 24-hour Light Extinction Estimates

 by Region (Mm⁻¹)

| Region | Reconstructed 24-hour Light Extinction in 2003 |
|---------------------|---|
| Northeast | 108 |
| Southeast | 98 |
| Industrial Midwest | 118 |
| Upper Midwest | 80 |
| Southwest | 73 |
| Northwest | 76 |
| Southern California | 168 |



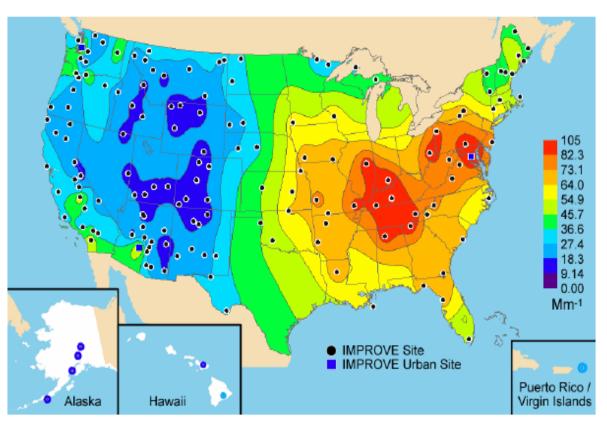
Source: Output D.3, Schmidt et al., 2005. We note these regions were used to summarize PM_{2.5} patterns for the PM NAAQS review 1997 (US EPA, 1996).

3-7

- 1 Figure 3-3 is a contour map of annual average reconstructed 24-hour total light extinction 2 based on IMPROVE monitoring sites in 2000-2004, nearly all of which are remote and rural (the 3 three urban sites in Phoenix, AZ, Washington, DC, and Puget Sound, WA are indicated by 4 square symbols). A comparison of the mean urban light extinction levels by region listed in 5 Table 3-1, with this map of rural light extinction indicates that in most parts of the U.S., light 6 extinction levels in urban areas are notably higher than in the surrounding remote rural area, with 7 the northeast and the southeast regions having the most similarity between rural and urban light 8 extinction levels. This is consistent with observations of an "urban excess" of PM2.5 and
- 9
- 10 11

Figure 3-3. Isopleth map of annual total reconstructed particulate extinction based on 2000-2004 IMPROVE data.

12



13 14 15

(Source: Spatial and Seasonal Patterns and Temporal Variability of Haze and its Constituents in the United States Report IV, November 2006.)

16

17 $PM_{10-2.5}$, and with the known high regional concentrations of sulfate in these eastern areas.

18 One-hour light extinction values of course vary above and below the 24-hour average,

- 19 due to diurnal variations in $PM_{2.5}$ component concentrations, $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentrations, and
- 20 relative humidity. Although light extinction was formally reconstructed on an hourly basis in the
- 21 2005 Staff Paper analysis for the last review cited above, the actual full strength of the diurnal

pattern could not be discerned in that analysis because component mix was assumed not to vary from hour to hour. Under the unverified assumption of constant component mix and using actual hourly relative humidity data, the daily maximum daylight 1-hour light extinction values were roughly 50 percent higher than the 24-hour average light extinction values.¹⁹ The new analysis presented in this document includes a closer look at diurnal patterns, for 15 study areas.

6 7

3.2 OVERVIEW OF APPROACH AND DATA SOURCES FOR URBAN STUDY ANALYSIS

8 As explained above, there are limited data from direct measurements of light extinction in 9 urban areas. Consequently, this assessment has reconstructed hourly PM light extinction levels 10 for daylight hours from values of hourly PM_{25} components, PM_{10-25} , and relative humidity. 11 Hourly monitoring data for PM_{2.5} components and PM_{10-2.5} are also generally lacking, so the 12 estimates of these parameters necessarily in turn have been developed from a combination of 13 other available ambient monitoring data and air quality modeling results from a chemical transport model (CTM) run. Specifically, the ambient monitoring data starting points are 24-14 hour PM_{2.5} mass measured by filter-based Federal Reference Method (FRM) or Federal 15 Equivalent Method (FEM) monitors²⁰, 24-hour PM_{2.5} components measured by the filter-based 16 17 monitors of the Chemical Speciation Network, and hourly PM2.5 mass measured by continuous 18 instruments such as the Tapered Element Oscillating Microbalance (TEOM), beta attenuation 19 monitors (BAMs), and nephelometers, which were used at different sites. The CTM-based 20 diurnal profiles for individual components, in conjunction with hourly PM_{2.5} measurements, are 21 used to adjust and allocate the 24-hour PM2.5 components measurements to individual hours of 22 each day, as described in detail below. In addition, levels of hourly PM_{10-2.5} mass are calculated 23 from separate measurements of hourly PM_{10} and hourly $PM_{2.5}$ if both are available, or by 24 applying $PM_{10-2.5}$ to $PM_{2.5}$ ratios to hourly $PM_{2.5}$ data if both types of hourly measurements are 25 not available. The ambient data are from 2005-2007 and were all obtained from AQS in the first 26 half of 2009.

The CTM run was the "actual emissions" or "validation" run of the 2004 CMAQ
modeling platform with boundary conditions provided by GEOS-Chem global scale CTM.²¹ The
CTM modeling is used as one element in the development of realistic diurnal variations for each

¹⁹ These observations on diurnal patterns come from examination of "Output D.3 (Relationship RE & PM_{2.5}; Diurnal RE; Timeframe) 8 of 30" and "Output D.3 (Relationship RE & PM_{2.5}; Diurnal RE; Timeframe) 17 of 30", Analyses of Particulate Matter (PM) Data for the PM NAAQS Review, Schmidt et al., 2005.

²⁰ Filter-based Federal Reference Method samplers and filter-based Federal Equivalent Method samplers will both be referred to as FRM samplers in the remainder of this document.

²¹ GEOS-Chem is the NASA Goddard Earth Observing System-CHEMistry (global 3-D CTM for atmospheric composition). This modeling platform, with an appropriately different emissions scenario, is also the basis for the estimates of policy relevant background concentrations of $PM_{2.5}$ presented in section 3.6 of the ISA (US EPA, 2009a).

1 of the major $PM_{2.5}$ components used to estimate PM light extinction, anchored to site-specific,

- 2 day-specific measurements of 24-hour concentrations. That is, monthly averaged diurnal
- 3 profiles for the five major components were generated using the CTM results, which were then
- 4 combined with hour-specific measurements of $PM_{2.5}$ to generate hourly concentration variations
- 5 for each of the 24-hour CSN sample days during the 2005-2007 period.
- 6

3.2.1 Study Period, Study Areas, Monitoring Sites, and Sources of Ambient PM Data

7 At the time this assessment began, the ambient monitoring data from 2005-2007, but not 8 from 2008, had been certified as accurate and complete by the state/local monitoring agencies 9 that collected them, and the data had been extensively summarized and presented in the first draft 10 ISA. The EPA staff aimed to develop estimates of daylight hours PM light extinction for a 11 reasonably representative number of days in each year of 2005-2007, to allow the application of 12 statistical forms based on three years of data. However, as explained in more detail below, in 13 several study areas the limited availability of starting data for these estimates resulted in estimate 14 sets that do not cover all three years. Also, even in areas with some data in all three years, the number of days with valid estimates differs by year and is in some cases not large by typical 15 16 standards of monitoring data completeness.

- 17 For efficiency in the analysis, this visibility assessment uses the same 15 urban study
- 18 areas selected for the health risk assessment. These areas are listed in Table 3-2, along with the
- 19 area-wide (maximum) FRM-based 2005-2007 annual and 24-hour PM_{2.5} design values for each
- 20 study area based on the highest-reading monitor in each area, and for the specific site used in this
- 21 assessment.²² (See below for an explanation of the "site-specific" columns in Table 3-2.)
- 22

3-10

 $^{^{22}}$ 2005-2007 PM_{2.5} design values were taken from the information posted at

http://www.epa.gov/airtrends/values.html, and are consistent with the design values used in the health risk assessment to "roll back" current concentrations to represent achievement of alternative annual and 24-hour PM_{2.5} NAAQS. Except in Dallas and Fresno, the area-wide design values are the highest design values of any monitoring site in the designated (1997 NAAQS) nonattainment area that has sufficiently complete data to allow the calculation of a design value according to the provisions of 40 CFR 50 appendix N. For Dallas, the design values come from a site with nearly complete data, and are somewhat higher than the highest values from a site with complete data (see the draft PM Risk Assessment, US EPA, 2009c, section 3.2.3) For Fresno, the area-wide design value is for the Fresno-Madera CSA, which is only a portion of the San Joaquin Valley nonattainment area. Also, note that there are three cases in which the nonattainment area does not include certain areas sometimes thought of as being part of the area named in Table 2; monitors in these non-included areas were not considered in this assessment. (1) The design value shown for Pittsburgh is for the Pittsburgh-Beaver nonattainment area; the Liberty-Clairton nonattainment area is within the Pittsburgh CBSA but is distinct for regulatory purposes, and was not considered in this assessment. (2) Baltimore was treated separately, although part of a CSA with Washington DC. (3) Berks Co., PA is part of the Philadelphia-Camden-Vineland CSA, but not part of the Philadelphia-Wilmington nonattainment area.

| Study Area | Area-wide 2005- 2007 Annual Design Value (µg/m ³) | Area-wide 2005-2007 24-hour Design Value (µg/m ³) | Site-specific 2005-2007 Annual Design Value (µg/m ³) | Site-specific 2005-2007 24-hour Design Value (µg/m ³) | 2005 Staff Paper Region (See map in Table 3-1) | | | |
|---|---|---|--|---|--|--|--|--|
| Tacoma | 10.2 | 43 | Same | Same | Northwest | | | |
| Fresno | 17.4 | 63 | Same | Same | Southern California* | | | |
| Los Angeles | 19.6 | 55 | Same | Same | Southern California | | | |
| Phoenix | 12.6 | 32 | 7.9 | 15 | Southwest | | | |
| Salt Lake City | 11.6 | 55 | 10.7 | 48 | Northwest | | | |
| Dallas | 12.8 | 26 | 11.5 | 25 | Southeast | | | |
| Houston | 15.8 | 31 | 13.1 | 25 | Southeast | | | |
| St. Louis | 16.5 | 39 | 14.5 | 34 | Midwest | | | |
| Birmingham | 18.7 | 44 | Same | Same | Southeast | | | |
| Atlanta | 16.2 | 35 | 15.7 | 33 | Southeast | | | |
| Detroit | 17.2 | 43 | Same | Same | Midwest | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 16.5 | 43 | 15.0 | 40 | Industrial Midwest | | | |
| Baltimore | 15.6 | 37 | 14.5 | 35 | Northeast | | | |
| Philadelphia | 15.0 | 38 | 14.7 | 37 | Northeast | | | |
| New York | 15.9 | 42 | 14.4 | 42 | Northeast | | | |
| * While not generally considered to be part of Southern California as the term is commonly used, Fresno lies just | | | | | | | | |

 Table 3-2.
 Urban Visibility Assessment Study Areas

* While not generally considered to be part of Southern California as the term is commonly used, Fresno lies just south of the line used in the 2005 Staff Paper (based on earlier work by others) to separate the Southern California region from the Northwest region.

2

3 For time reasons and because it was anticipated that some study areas would not contain 4 more than one suitable study site, EPA staff sought to identify the single best study site in each 5 area. In identifying the single best study site in each study area first consideration was given to 6 the availability of collocated 24-hour data on PM_{2.5} and its components, because the contribution 7 of PM_{2.5} components to PM light extinction will typically dominate the contribution from PM_{10} . 8 2.5. Ideally, within each study area the three types of PM_{2.5} data (FRM PM_{2.5}, CSN PM_{2.5}) 9 components, continuous PM_{2.5}) would be available at a common site, and that site would be 10 located in a manner consistent with reliance on it to characterize visibility as it would be 11 perceived by a large number of area residents and visitors. As can be seen in Table 3-2, in 10 of 12 the 15 study areas the site providing FRM data for this assessment is not the area-wide design 13 value site, because the area-wide design value site did not have collocated CSN and/or 14 continuous PM_{2.5} data.

15 Appendix A provides details on the site(s) identified and used in each study area,

16 including information on the type of monitoring equipment that provided the data and other

17 information that may help interpret the results of the analysis. A portion of this table for a single

1 site – Tacoma – is presented here as Table 3-3 as an example. When viewing this document

- electronically, the site IDs in these tables are active links and can be used to view the location of
 the site via GoogleMaps.²³
- In 11 of the study areas, the three types of PM_{2.5} data were available at a common site. In
 the remaining four areas, Phoenix, AZ, Pittsburgh, PA, Baltimore, MD, and St. Louis, MO-IL,
 two types of data were available at one site, but the remaining type of data had to be taken from
 another site and treated as being representative of the former site.
- 8 The monitoring agencies described all but one of these sites as neighborhood or urban 9 scale, indicating those agencies' opinion that the sites represent concentrations in an area at least 10 0.5 to 4 km across. An aerial view of the remaining site (in Phoenix) which did not have a scale 11 characterization recorded in AQS suggests that it may be middle or neighborhood scale. As 12 already stated, selected sites are not necessarily the locations of the maximum measured annual 13 or 24 hour PM - loyals in their urban area
- 13 or 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ levels in their urban area.
- 14 Site days which were missing 1-hour $PM_{2.5}$ concentration data points for more than 25
- 15 percent of daylight hours were excluded from the analysis, because such data gaps were judged
- 16 to result in too much uncertainty in estimates of 1-hour $PM_{2.5}$ components, 1-hour light
- 17 extinction, and daily maximum light extinction. Days with fewer missing 1-hour PM_{2.5}
- concentration data points were retained, but no estimate of light extinction was made for hours
 without 1-hour PM_{2.5} concentration data (see below for more explanation).
- 20 Hourly PM_{10-2.5} presented more varied challenges. In four areas (Birmingham, Detroit, 21 Baltimore, and Philadelphia) the site that provides the continuous PM_{2.5} data also hosts a 22 continuous FEM PM₁₀ monitor, and hourly PM_{10-2.5} could be calculated by difference for most 23 hours. In other areas, this was not the case, and either (1) hourly instruments at two different 24 sites were used in this subtraction (Tacoma, Los Angeles-South Coast Air Basin, Phoenix, St. 25 Louis, Atlanta, and New York-N. New Jersey) or (2) a single regionally applicable PM_{10-2.5} to 26 PM_{2.5} ratio calculated as part of the last review based on 2001-2003 24-hour FRM/FEM PM₁₀ 27 and PM_{2.5} samples was applied to 2005-2007 hourly PM_{2.5} data to estimate hourly PM_{10-2.5} (Fresno, Salt Lake City, Dallas, Houston, and Pittsburgh). In the case of Los Angeles-South 28 29 Coast Air Basin, the continuous PM₁₀ and PM_{2.5} sites were quite distant and separated by a range 30 of hills, so the estimates of PM_{10-2.5} and its contribution to PM light extinction are more uncertain
- 31 than if the monitors were clearly within the same air mass. Obviously, for the five study areas
- 32 for which 1-hour $PM_{10-2.5}$ was estimated by application of ratios, $PM_{10-2.5}$ estimates can only

²³ Additional meta data on each monitoring site, and access to daily and annual data listings, can be conveniently obtained using GoogleEarth and the $PM_{2.5}$, PM_{10} , and CSN monitoring network KML files that can be downloaded from <u>http://www.epa.gov/airexplorer/monitor_kml.htm</u>.

1 represent broad trends, not hour-specific conditions at the particular site. More description of the 2 methods used for estimating hourly $PM_{10-2.5}$ appears in section 3.3.2.

3 The sampling schedule for CSN PM2.5 speciation monitoring was one-in-six days for 4 Tacoma, Phoenix, Houston, Detroit, and Philadelphia, and one-in-three days for the other study 5 areas. Not every scheduled CSN site day in 2005-2007 had data for all three types of PM_{2.5} data, 6 due to missed or invalid samples. Also, for continuous PM_{2.5}, values for a small number of hours 7 of an otherwise data-sufficient day were sometimes missing, due to equipment failure or 8 servicing. EPA staff retained only those days in which 75 percent or more of daylight hours had 9 measurements of $PM_{2.5}$ (see section 3.3. for more details). If for isolated hours at a site (or site 10 pair) with collocated measurements, PM_{10-2.5} concentrations could not be estimated because of 11 gaps in the same-hour continuous PM_{10} and/or $PM_{2.5}$ data, EPA staff used the regional ratio 12 approach described above to estimate $PM_{10-2.5}$ for those specific hours. Table 3-4 provides more 13 detailed information on the quarterly distribution of the successfully matched and sufficiently 14 complete data available for use. As described later, for some parts of this assessment EPA staff 15 substituted data for the single missing quarters of data in Phoenix and Houston, to achieve 16 seasonal balance.

17 In this assessment, we have not excluded PM concentration data that may have been 18 affected by exceptional events such as wildfires and wind storms. Under EPA's Exceptional 19 Events rule, for existing NAAOS states may request exclusion of such data from regulatory 20 determinations, and accordingly such data are not reflected in design values for existing NAAQS 21 once exclusion is approved by EPA. A similar arrangement presumably would apply to a new or 22 revised secondary PM NAAQS. Design values for PM light extinction under current conditions 23 (Table 4-2) and percentage reductions to "just meet" alternative secondary NAAQS based on PM 24 light extinction (Table 4-3), presented below, may thus be overestimates. Overestimation is 25 more likely for the western study sites than for the eastern study sites. However, PM_{2.5} design 26 values shown in Table 3-2, and associated estimates of the reductions needed from 2005-2007 27 $PM_{2.5}$ level to just meet alternative secondary NAAQS based on $PM_{2.5}$ mass (Table 4-4) do

28 reflect the exclusion of at least some data affected by exceptional events.

Table 3-3. PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Tacoma **Study Area**

| 2 | |
|---|--|
| 3 | |

1

| Study | First PM _{2.5} | Second PM _{2.5} | PM_{10} data source for $PM_{10-2.5}$ |
|--------|---|---------------------------------|---|
| Area | Monitoring Site | Monitoring Site (if applicable) | |
| Tacoma | AQS ID <u>530530029</u> State: Washington City: Tacoma MSA: Tacoma, WA Local Site Name: TACOMA - L STREET Address: 7802 SOUTH L STREET, TACOMA 0.5 miles east of I-5 2005-2007 annual DV = 10.2 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 43 This is the highest 24-hour PM _{2.5} DV site in the Seattle- Tacoma-Olympia, WA annual PM _{2.5} nonattainment area Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; one-in-three sampling schedule) • PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in- six sampling schedule) • 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM _{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass) Correlated Radiance Research M903 Nephelometry No continuous PM ₁₀ monitoring at this site, see right hand column. litional Explanation | N/A | AQS ID <u>530530031</u> State: Washington City: Tacoma MSA: Tacoma, WA Local Site Name: TACOMA - ALEXANDER AVE Address: 2301 ALEXANDER AVE, TACOMA, WA 6.4 miles NNE of PM _{2.5} site Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 1-hour PM ₁₀ STP mass (AQS paramete 81102) • Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B- INLET • Sample Analysis Method: TEOM- GRAVIMETRIC 7% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} :PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper |

Where PM_{10} was reported in STP, it was converted to LC before $PM_{10-2.5}$ was calculated. • For convenience, continuous PM2.5 data was obtained through the AirNow website rather than from AQS, as an initial exploration •

the degree of correlation with FRM $PM_{2.5}$ mass. The latter type of continuous $PM_{2.5}$ data were used only when the former were

indicated that not all the desired 1-hour data had been submitted to AQS.

unavailable.

| | Total Number | | 20 | 05 | | 2006 | | | | 2007 | | | |
|----------------|-----------------|---------|--------|--------|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|--------|-------|-------|
| Study Area | of Days | Q1 | Q2 | Q3 | Q4 | Q1 | Q2 | Q3 | Q4 | Q1 | Q2 | Q3 | Q4 |
| Tacoma | 110 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 13 | 15 | 15 | 14 | 13 | 13 | 14 | 13 |
| Fresno | 324 | 19 | 24 | 27 | 27 | 30 | 29 | 29 | 27 | 26 | 28 | 30 | 28 |
| Los Angeles | 302 | 28 | 28 | 22 | 28 | 26 | 26 | 27 | 22 | 21 | 26 | 24 | 24 |
| Phoenix | 86 | 0 | 13 | 11 | 14 | 12 | 13 | 11 | 12 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Salt Lake City | 306 | 27 | 28 | 30 | 26 | 20 | 28 | 31 | 20 | 23 | 25 | 19 | 29 |
| Dallas | 274 | 22 | 24 | 26 | 22 | 23 | 23 | 24 | 24 | 18 | 23 | 24 | 21 |
| Houston | 149 | 21 | 20 | 10 | 14 | 14 | 12 | 8 | 12 | 15 | 14 | 9 | 0 |
| St. Louis | 294 | 27 | 27 | 24 | 27 | 28 | 19 | 27 | 29 | 29 | 25 | 22 | 10 |
| Birmingham | 350 | 30 | 30 | 29 | 30 | 29 | 29 | 30 | 30 | 30 | 30 | 27 | 26 |
| Atlanta | 295 | 22 | 25 | 25 | 24 | 28 | 27 | 26 | 27 | 25 | 19 | 26 | 21 |
| Detroit | 141 | 12 | 12 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 11 | 15 | 11 | 11 | 12 | 11 |
| Pittsburgh | 284 | 26 | 23 | 25 | 23 | 22 | 25 | 24 | 26 | 22 | 22 | 23 | 23 |
| Baltimore | 187 | 19 | 17 | 15 | 11 | 15 | 16 | 19 | 18 | 12 | 12 | 17 | 16 |
| Philadelphia | 145 | 15 | 11 | 13 | 10 | 9 | 13 | 10 | 13 | 13 | 14 | 12 | 12 |
| New York | 228 | 22 | 23 | 13 | 15 | 23 | 19 | 18 | 21 | 19 | 15 | 19 | 21 |
| Note: Only da | ys with matched | l and s | suffic | iently | v com | plete | data v | were r | etain | ed in | the as | sessn | nent. |

Table 3-4. Number of days per quarter in each study area

3.2.2 Use of CMAQ Model Validation Runs for 2004 to Augment Ambient Data

2 Because systematic monitoring data on hourly PM_{25} component concentrations are not 3 available for most of the 15 study areas, EPA staff extracted and applied certain information 4 from the modeling platform for calendar year 2004 described in section 3.7.1.2 of the ISA, in which the global-scale circulation model GEOS-Chem was paired with the regional scale air 5 quality model CMAQ.²⁴ The main use of this platform in the ISA is to estimate policy-relevant 6 7 background concentrations of PM_{2.5}. For the urban-focused visibility assessment described here, 8 however, we used results from the validation run of the platform, in which emissions for all 9 emission source types and countries are included, to develop realistic diurnal variations of the 10 major PM_{2.5} components.

11 The EPA staff identified the one or more 36 km-by-36 km CMAQ grid cells generally 12 corresponding to the urbanized area surrounding each study site, thus omitting grid cells dominated by rural land uses.²⁵ We then extracted from the detailed model output for these grid 13 14 cells the day/hour-specific concentrations of sulfate, nitrate, elemental carbon, organic carbon, and "crustal/unspeciated" PM_{2.5} during 2004, and then we averaged across grid cells and then 15 across days within the month for each individual hour of the day.²⁶ Thus, for each species, EPA 16 staff obtained 24 hour-of-day values for a month, for each of the 12 calendar months. We then 17 18 averaged the 24 hour-of-day values in each monthly set for each component to obtain the 19 corresponding 24-hour average concentration for the month. We then divided each hour-of-day 20 value by the 24-hour value, to obtain a normalized diurnal profile for the pollutant, which was 21 taken as the initial representation of all days in that month for 2005, 2006, and 2007 (but further 22 adjusted day-by-day in a later step). In total, this resulted in 5 (components) x 12 (months) x 15 23 (study areas) = 900 profiles. Visual examination of a number of these showed them to be 24 reasonably smooth and generally to show morning (and sometimes also late afternoon/evening) 25 peaks which are the anticipated effect of higher vehicle traffic and lower mixing heights. The 26 peaks were generally moderate, as would be expected in light of the averaging of predictions for 27 multiple large grid cells, the averaging across days, and the generally moderate diurnal profiles 28 for SMOKE pre-processing of emissions in the CMAQ modeling platform. (Note, however, that

²⁴ Similar modeling was not available for 2005, 2006, or 2007.

²⁵ Urbanized area here refers to a specific land area identified by the U.S. Census Bureau based on population density and other factors. Shape files for these areas were compared to the CMAQ grid to identify the grid cells to be used.

²⁶ For several of the listed components that are not direct CMAQ outputs, concentrations were estimated by postprocessing to aggregate the appropriate CMAQ outputs. The "crustal/unspeciated" CMAQ output results from nonreactive dispersion of that portion of the PM_{2.5} emission inputs not assigned during SMOKE processing to a more specific CMAQ species, and is considered in most EPA analyses to represent the same material as the "soil" component reported for IMPROVE sampling.

1 as described below a later step in the estimation process reduces the smoothness in the diurnal

- 2 pattern of PM components.) Sulfate, as would be expected for a regionally transported pollutant,
- 3 generally had a flatter diurnal profile than for other components. Hourly nitrate concentrations
- 4 were low when expected: during warmer months and in warmer areas. Figure 3-4 shows
- 5 example diurnal profiles for the five $PM_{2.5}$ components, for the Detroit study area for the months
- 6 of January and August. Diurnal profiles like these were applied to 24-hour CSN measurements
- 7 of component concentrations, as explained in detail below.
- 8

3.2.3 Use of Original IMPROVE Algorithm to Estimate PM light extinction

9 The EPA staff used the original IMPROVE light extinction algorithm, rather than the 10 more recent revised version, because the original version is considered more representative of urban situations, when emissions are still fresh rather than aged as at remote IMPROVE sites.²⁷ 11 12 To maintain consistency with the form of the candidate protection levels (CPLs) for PM light 13 extinction identified in chapter 2, EPA staff excluded from the IMPROVE algorithm for total 14 light extinction the term for Rayleigh scattering by gases in clean air. The formula for PM light 15 extinction using the traditional IMPROVE algorithm but without the Rayleigh scattering term is 16 shown below.

- 17 $b_{extPM} = 3 x f(RH) x [Sulfate]$
- 18

22

+ 3 x f (RH) x [Nitrate]

- $19 + 4 \times [Organic Mass]$
- $+4 \times [\text{Organic Mass}]$
- 20 +10 x [Elemental Carbon]
- 21

+ 0.6 x [Coarse Mass]

+ 1 x {Fine Soil]

PM light extinction (b_{extPM}) is in units of Mm⁻¹, the mass concentrations of the 23 components indicated in brackets are in $\mu g/m^3$, and f(RH) is the unitless water growth term that 24 25 depends on relative humidity. We refer to the first five terms in this algorithm as the five PM_{25} 26 components. In this algorithm, the sulfate and nitrate components are to be expressed as fully 27 neutralized and as retained and measured in the IMPROVE sampling and laboratory methods. 28 Associated water is to be omitted from all bracketed terms since the water absorption effect is 29 reflected in the f(RH) term. The organic mass component is to include the mass of associated 30 elements in addition to carbon. As described below, we included steps in our development of 31 estimates of hourly component concentration to ensure consistency with these aspects of the 32

 $^{^{27}}$ Other differences between the original and revised algorithms include estimates of sea salt contributions which can be important for near-coastal locations, inclusion of site-elevation specific Rayleigh light scattering and provision for calculating NO₂ light absorption when NO₂ data are available. Their exclusion in this assessment is not expected to make any appreciable difference to the results or conclusions.

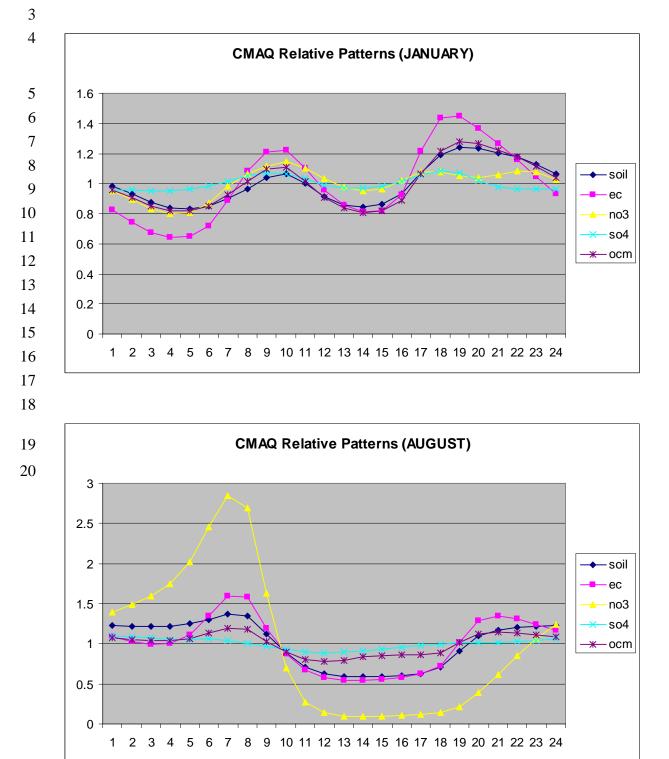


Figure 3-4. January and August monthly average diurnal profiles of $PM_{2.5}$ components derived from the 2004 CMAQ modeling platform, for the Detroit study area.

1 IMPROVE algorithm.

2

3.3 DETAILED STEPS

3

3.3.1 Hourly PM_{2.5} Component Concentrations

4 The task of estimating hourly PM_{2.5} component concentrations is in a sense over-5 determined, given the four types of available information: 24-hour PM_{2.5} mass by filter-based 6 FRM, 24-hour component concentrations by CSN, hourly $PM_{2.5}$ mass by continuous instrument, 7 and diurnal profiles of components from the 2004 CMAQ run. There are multiple ways in which 8 two or three of these four data sources could be used to estimate hourly PM_{2.5} component 9 concentrations, and the result generally can be expected to be at least somewhat inconsistent with 10 the information in the remaining data source(s). For example, each 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ component 11 mass from CSN sampling can be apportioned to hours based on the monthly average diurnal 12 profile developed from the 2004 CMAQ run, but then in general the hourly values of PM_{2.5} mass 13 determined by summing the components in an hour would not exactly match the data from the 14 continuous PM_{2.5} instrument. EPA staff therefore used a sequence of steps which achieves a 15 prioritized compromise among the data sources. In this sequence, we have given greater weight 16 to the 24-hour FRM, CSN, and continuous PM_{2.5} mass data because these are instrument-based 17 and location- and day-specific, than to the CMAQ-based profiles which are CTM-based, 18 averaged to the month, and extrapolated from 2004 to each of 2005, 2006, and 2007. 19 Because of differences in filter materials, sample collection, laboratory analysis, and data 20 reporting, there are differences between the contribution of some PM components to $PM_{2.5}$ mass 21 as reported by a filter-based 24-hour FRM sampler, and the mass of the same components as 22 reported by CSN (or IMPROVE) sampling. The following summary of these differences may be 23 helpful in understanding the steps used to develop estimates of hourly PM_{2.5} components in this 24 analysis. In the IMPROVE algorithm for reconstructing light extinction, the light extinction 25 contribution multipliers per unit of mass concentration of components are not all the same for the 26 five principal components. Consequently, care is required to estimate these components as 27 consistently as possible with the IMPROVE sampling and analytical methods so that particle 28 mass is correctly assigned to the right component.

<u>Nitrate:</u> CSN (and IMPROVE) sampling uses a Nylon filter for purposes of nitrate ion quantification, while FRM sampling uses a Teflon filter for PM_{2.5} mass as a whole. The Nylon filter limits the loss of nitrate in the form of nitric acid vapor which could otherwise occur if the filter temperature rises above the temperature at the time of collection, compared to the Teflon filter. The fine particle nitrate ion collected on nylon and Teflon filters are assumed to be associated with ammonium ions, and for this analysis

ammonium is assumed to evaporate at the same rate as nitrate on the FRM filters²⁸. 1 2 Hence, the nitrate ion and calculated ammonium nitrate concentrations reported by CSN 3 (and IMPROVE) sampling typically will be higher than the nitrate contribution to FRM 4 PM_{2.5} mass, particularly under warm ambient conditions. The latter steps make nitrate 5 mass as reported for a CSN (or IMPROVE) site higher than the nitrate contribution to 6 PM_{2.5} mass reported by a FRM sampler at the same site. On the other hand, FRM 7 sampling may result in some water that is associated with nitrate being included in the 8 reported PM_{2.5} mass, while the nitrate mass reported by CSN (or IMPROVE) sampling 9 excludes all water. Continuous PM_{2.5} samplers employ a variety of methods for 10 measuring PM_{25} mass, with correspondingly different behaviors regarding retention/loss of nitrate. In this assessment's approach to estimating actual ambient concentrations and 11 12 PM light extinction, the FRM measurement of nitrate is used in the calculation of the 13 concentration of organic carbonaceous material, but not in estimating ambient 14 concentrations of nitrate or PM light extinction. The CSN-reported nitrate ion 15 concentration and corresponding ammonium nitrate mass is used for the latter purposes.

- 16 Sulfate: Unlike nitrate, sulfate is not subject to loss once collected by a filter, so the 17 sulfate ion mass reported by a CSN (or IMPROVE) sampler will be about the same as the 18 contribution of sulfate ion to the mass reported by FRM sampling. In FRM sampling, 19 sulfate ion may not be fully neutralized. When IMPROVE data are used to estimate light 20 extinction, it is assumed that sulfate ion is fully neutralized. Even more important than 21 nitrate, FRM sampling results in water that is associated with sulfate being included in 22 the reported $PM_{2.5}$ mass. While the water associated with the measured sulfate ion is 23 used in the calculation of the concentration of organic carbonaceous material, it is not 24 used in estimating ambient concentrations of sulfate or PM light extinction.
- 25 **Elemental and Organic Carbon:** Only the mass of carbon atoms is included in the • reported elemental carbon and organic carbon for a CSN (or IMPROVE) sampler. In 26 27 addition, the assignment of carbon atoms between the reported elemental and organic 28 amounts is dependent on the specifics of the two different thermo-optical analytical methods used in the CSN vs. the IMPROVE network.²⁹ Also, the quartz filter used to 29 30 quantify carbonaceous material in CSN and IMPROVE sampling both absorbs and loses organic vapors during sampling, while the Teflon filter in a FRM sampler does not 31 32 absorb organic vapors (although PM on the filter may do so). Therefore, some method 33 other than direct measurement must be used to estimate the total mass concentration of 34 organic carbonaceous material in ambient air. The IMPROVE program adjusts for 35 absorption of vapors by subtracting a monthly average backup filter value, and then 36 applies a standard adjustment factor (1.4 in the original IMPROVE method) to the 37 remaining organic carbon measurement to estimate organic carbonaceous material. In 38 contrast, the standard reports from CSN sampling submitted to AQS do not include these 39 two adjustments, but it is routine for EPA staff to apply adjustments for the same

²⁸ EPA staff recognizes that fine particle nitrate may be in the form of calcium or sodium nitrate, but like the IMPROVE program treats nitrate as ammonium nitrate.

²⁹ While CSN carbon sampling and analysis methods have recently been harmonized with IMPROVE methods at many CSN sites, it was not until mid-2007 that the first 57 sites were using the harmonized methods. Consequently, most of the elemental and organic carbon data used in this assessment were obtained with the original CSN methods.

- 1 purpose, after reporting of CSN data to AQS. The latter are based on network-wide filter 2 field blanks and are judged as very approximate. For this assessment, the SANDWICH 3 approach to such adjustments (Frank, 2006) is used to estimate the organic mass through 4 a material balance of components measured on the CSN and FRM samplers.
- 5 **Hourly PM_{2.5}**: The continuous instruments used for measuring hourly $PM_{2.5}$ mass were 6 different among sites (as listed in Appendix A). None of the instrument types that 7 provided hourly data for this assessment, when averaged over 24 hours, exactly matches 8 either the measurement of PM_{2.5} mass from a FRM sampler or the sum-of-components 9 reportable from CSN sampling. Differences can arise because of differences in water 10 capture and retention, inconsistent absorption and loss of organic vapors and nitric acid 11 vapor, etc. Furthermore, comparability between hourly and 24-hour integrated 12 measurements can only be made on a daily average basis. Consequently, the continuous 13 instruments providing data to this assessment can be assumed to have a range of 14 correlation performance versus the FRM. In light of these consistency issues, the hourly data from the continuous instruments were taken to be most indicative of the relative 15 16 concentrations of PM_{2.5} from hour-to-hour, with less reliance on the absolute accuracy of the continuous instruments.³⁰ 17
- 18

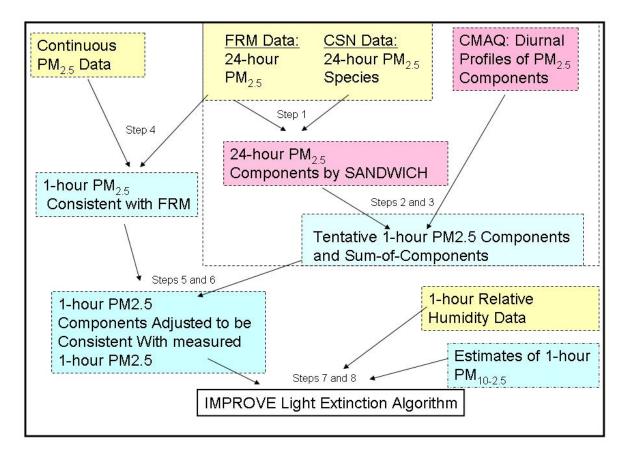
Taking into consideration the above information, EPA staff combined the four types of

- 19 available PM_{2.5} data in each study area using the following steps. Figure 3-5 provides a flow 20 chart to assist in understanding these steps.
- 21 1. The SANDWICH method (Frank, 2006) was used to subdivide the 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ mass 22 reported by the FRM for each day and site into sulfate (including associated ammonium and residual water during filter equilibration and weighing), nitrate (including associated 23 24 ammonium, but not necessarily enough to fully neutralize the sulfate ion, and residual 25 water during filter weighing), elemental carbon, organic carbonaceous mass, and fine soil/crustal mass. This is done using information from the CSN measurements, physical 26 27 models, and day-specific temperatures. The primary purpose of this SANDWICH step is 28 to estimate organic carbonaceous mass. Significantly, in the SANDWICH method, the 29 component referred to as organic carbonaceous mass is actually a residual whose value is 30 determined as the difference between the PM_{2.5} mass determined from weighing the FRM filter and the sum of the estimated masses of the other four mass components as listed 31 32 above. Therefore, it is not necessary to adjust for organic carbon sampling artifacts or to 33 apply the 1.4 factor commonly used to estimate organic carbonaceous material from IMPROVE measurements of organic carbon. The SANDWICH procedure did not 34 35 consider sea salt in the material balance, since this is generally a very small mass constituent for the urban areas considered in this analysis. For the same reason, sea salt 36 37 was also not considered in the aerosol based light extinction algorithm.

³⁸

³⁰ In 2006, EPA developed and promulgated criteria for approval of continuous PM_{2.5} samplers as "federal equivalent methods". These criteria assure a minimum level of correlation between approved continuous instruments and the FRM method, when data from both are expressed as 24-hour average concentrations. However, in 2005-2007 no commercially available instruments were yet approved under those criteria.

Figure 3-5. Sequence of steps used to estimate hourly PM_{2.5} components and PM light extinction



3 4

5

6

7

8

9

- The CMAQ-derived monthly diurnal profiles for the sulfate, nitrate, elemental carbon, organic carbon and fine soil/crustal components, like the examples for Detroit in Figure 3-4, were multiplied by the day-specific SANDWICH-based estimates of the 24-hour average concentrations of these five PM_{2.5} components, to get day-specific hourly estimates of these five components (including ammonium and water associated with sulfate and nitrate ion).
- 3. The hourly concentrations of these five components (including ammonium and water associated with sulfate and nitrate ion when the filter is weighed) were added together, to get a sum-of-components estimate of hourly PM_{2.5} mass for the day of the FRM sampling.
- 4. The hourly data from the continuous PM_{2.5} instrument on the day of the FRM sampling
 were normalized by their 24-hour average, to get a diurnal profile. (Recall that days were
 not used in this assessment if hourly PM_{2.5} mass data were missing for more than 25
 percent of daylight hours.) This profile was applied to the 24-hour PM_{2.5} mass reported
 by the FRM sampler, to get a preliminary, FRM-consistent estimate of hourly PM_{2.5} mass
 for the day of the FRM sampling. This is straightforward when all 24 values of 1-hour

 $PM_{2.5}$ mass were available for the day. However, for some (but not many) days, some values for continuously measured hourly $PM_{2.5}$ mass were missing. In such cases, EPA staff used only the hours with valid 1-hour $PM_{2.5}$ mass values to develop the diurnal profile and then applied the profile to the FRM value as just described. This keeps the average of the valid 1-hour $PM_{2.5}$ values equal to the 24-hour value from the FRM sampler.

7 5. The two estimates of hourly PM_{25} mass from steps 3 and 4 were compared, hour-byhour. By virtue of the way they were derived, the averages of these estimates across all 8 9 24 hours of the day will necessarily be the same (and will be equal to the 24-hour FRM 10 measurement). However, while the diurnal pattern of these two estimates of the same physical parameter should also be generally similar, it can be expected (and it is 11 observed) that the hourly measurements from the continuous PM2.5 instruments (after 12 adjustment to be consistent with the FRM data) have more hour-to-hour variability. 13 Figure 3-6 gives an example of this comparison, for one day for the Detroit study area. 14

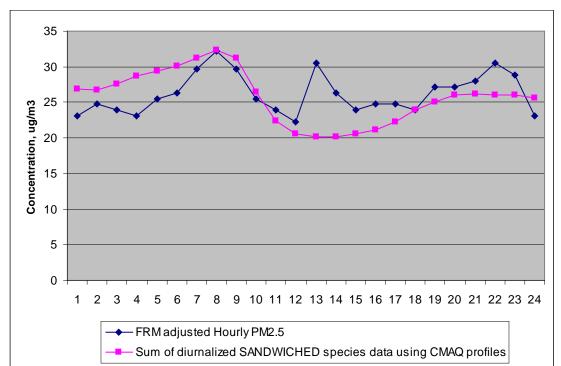


Figure 3-6. Example from Detroit study area.

Example comparison from the Detroit study area of hourly $PM_{2.5}$ mass on March 24, 2006 as estimated by applying CMAQ-based diurnal profiles to SANDWICH estimates of 24-hour component concentrations versus applying a diurnal profile derived from continuous $PM_{2.5}$ measurements to FRM $PM_{2.5}$ mass.

16

1

2

3

4

5

6

15

6. Given that the continuous instrument is reacting to hour-specific local conditions that can
 vary from hour-to-hour due to real variations in local emissions and dispersion/transport
 conditions, while the CMAQ-based estimates contain much less specific information, the
 diurnal pattern of PM_{2.5} mass observed by the continuous instrument (adjusted to be

| $ \begin{array}{r} 1 \\ 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ \end{array} $ | consistent with the FRM value for 24-hour average PM _{2.5}) was taken as more reliable. Within each hour, the estimates of all five components from step 2 were increased or decreased by a common percentage (referred to below as A _i where the subscript i indicates the hour) so that the sum of the five components after this adjustment was equal to the estimate of the hourly PM _{2.5} mass from step 4. The adjustment percentage varied from hour-to-hour. Necessarily, in some hours the adjustment is an increase in the concentrations of all components, and in other hours it is a decrease. While this adjustment preserves the consistency between the 24 values of hourly PM _{2.5} mass and the 24-hour FRM mass, it can disturb the consistency between the daily average of hourly estimates of PM _{2.5} components and the SANDWICH-based estimates of 24-hour average component concentrations. This disturbance was generally small, because the adjustments necessarily go in one direction for some hours and the other direction for other hours. For example, for the particular day in Detroit used for illustration purposes in Figure 6, the effect of this step was to cause a discrepancy of 3 percent between the SANDWICH-based values of 24-hour sulfate concentrations (the positive percent indicates a higher concentration in the result of this step than the SANDWICH-based value). The discrepancies were 1, 1, 2, and 2 percent for nitrate, elemental carbon, organic carbon, and fine soil/crustal, respectively. |
|---|---|
| 20 7 21 22 23 24 | Each hourly estimate of sulfate concentration from step 6 (which includes estimates of associated ammonium and particle bound water) was adjusted so that it excludes water and reflects full neutralization and therefore is consistent with the reporting practices of the IMPROVE program and the IMPROVE algorithm. This was done via these substeps: |
| 25 26 27 | a. The 24-hour CSN value for the dry mass of sulfate ion (not SANDWICHed, no ammonium or water) was multiplied by 1.375 to reflect an assumption of full neutralization of dry sulfate mass. ³¹ |
| 28 29 | b. The ratio of this fully neutralized 24-hour sulfate mass to the SANDWICH-based 24-hour sulfate value was calculated. |
| 30 | c. This ratio was applied to each individual hour's sulfate concentration from step 6. |
| 31 32 33 34 | As in Step 6, it is possible for the 24 final hourly sulfate estimates to no longer be exactly consistent with the 24-hour CSN sulfate measurement, both reported as fully neutralized sulfate ion. |
| | A similar adjustment as in step 7 (for sulfate) was made to each hour's nitrate concentration from step 6, so that the estimate of hourly nitrate would reflect actual atmospheric conditions and be consistent with the IMPROVE algorithm. However, the ratio approach used in step 7(b) for sulfate could not be applied for nitrate, so this adjustment had to be more complicated. Because in warm weather the FRM Teflon filter |

 $^{^{31}}$ While it would have been possible to develop a more realistic estimate of partially neutralized sulfate, the assumption of full neutralization was used to maintain consistency with the basis for the f(RH) term in the IMPROVE algorithm.

| 1 2 3 4 | does not retain nitrate, the initial FRM-consistent nitrate estimate derived by applying the SANDWICH method to the FRM and CSN data can be zero. Such a zero value makes it impossible to use the ratio approach in 7(b). Instead, the adjustment was made as follows: |
|--|---|
| 5 6 7 | a. The 24-hour CSN value for nitrate ion (not SANDWICHed, no ammonium or water) was multiplied by 1.29 to reflect an assumption of full neutralization by ammonia. |
| 8 9 | b. This 24-hour value was then diurnalized using the CMAQ-based profile, similar to step 2. |
| 10 11 | c. Each resulting hourly value of nitrate was further multiplied by the Ai factor from step 6. |
| 12 13 | d. This new estimate of hourly nitrate was used to replace the initial nitrate value that had resulted from step 6. |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | For cooler areas and days in which the 24-hour SANDWICH results include some nitrate, the effect of these steps for nitrate are exactly the same as the effects of step 7 for sulfate (except for the 1.29 vs. 1.375 neutralization factor). For warmer areas and days in which the 24-hour SANDWICH results did not include any nitrate even though nitrate was measured on the CSN Nylon filter, the effect of these steps is to assign the CSN nitrate to each hour using a combination of the information in the CMAQ-based profiles and the information provided by the continuous $PM_{2.5}$ sampler. As in Step 6, it is possible for the 24 final hourly nitrate estimates to no longer be exactly consistent with the 24-hour CSN nitrate measurement. |
| 23 | The net effect of these steps is believed by EPA staff to result in hourly PM light |
| 24 | extinction estimates with the following features with respect to some of the complicating aspects |
| 25 26 27 28 29 30 | of PM sampling: The 24-hour average of the hourly nitrate concentrations used to estimate hourly PM light extinction agrees closely but not exactly with the 24-hour value provided by the CSN sampling, and generally is higher than the contribution of nitrate to the FRM measure of PM_{2.5} mass. In some mid-day hours in some areas, estimated hourly nitrate is zero which is a more realistic approach than applying a 24-hour species mix to each hour. |
| 31 32 33 34 35 36 | • The 24-hour average of the hourly organic carbonaceous material concentrations used to estimate hourly PM light extinction achieves FRM mass balance closure, taking into account also the difference in nitrate and the possibly partial neutralization of sulfate ion on the FRM filter. Because the Teflon filter used in FRM sampling is less subject to positive artifacts for organic material, this approach sidesteps an area of uncertainty in the IMPROVE sampling method. By relying on mass closure as the driving principle for |

- 1 estimating organic material, it is not necessary to choose a multiplier to relate organic carbon to organic carbonaceous material.³² 2 3 The 24-hour average of the hourly elemental carbon concentrations used to estimate • 4 hourly PM light extinction agrees closely but not exactly with the 24-hour value provided 5 by the CSN sampling, and with the contribution of elemental carbon to the FRM measure 6 of PM_{25} mass. Elemental carbon is generally defined by the thermal optical transmission 7 method used in CSN, rather than the thermal optical reflectance method used in 8 IMPROVE. 9 3.3.2 Hourly PM_{10-2.5} Concentrations 10 Three different paths were used to estimate hourly PM_{10-2.5} concentrations depending on 11 data availability, in the following order of preference: 12 13 1. When hourly data from a collocated PM_{10} instruments were available at the continuous 14 PM_{25} site in a study area, PM_{25} was subtracted hour-by-hour from PM_{10} . Negative 15 values were reset to zero. This was the approach most often used in Birmingham, Detroit, Baltimore, and Philadelphia. This method should result in reliable estimates of 16 17 actual $PM_{10-2.5}$ at the study site. (How well the study site represents the study area 18 generally, or the most visibility-impacted portions, of the study area is a separate issue.) 19 20 2. When collocated continuous PM_{10} data were not available at the continuous $PM_{2.5}$ site in 21 a study area, but continuous PM_{10} data were available at another site in or near the same 22 study area, PM_{10-25} was estimated by subtraction, implicitly assuming that the latter site 23 was also representative of PM_{10} at the former site. This was the approach most often 24 used in Los Angeles, Phoenix, St. Louis, Atlanta, and New York. As a result, estimates 25 of $PM_{10-2.5}$ for these areas could be affected by site-to-site differences. In particular, the two sites in Los Angeles were a good distance apart, and the PM_{10} site in Victorville may 26 27 represent influences from agricultural operations rather than typical urban influences. In 28 St. Louis, the PM_{10} site may also have been influenced by particular local sources. In 29 both cases, very high estimates of hourly $PM_{10-2.5}$ may not represent reality at the $PM_{2.5}$ 30 site, although they may be reasonable estimates for the PM_{10} site. 31 32 3. If neither of the first two methods was possible, a regional average ratio of PM_{10-25} to 33
- 38

³² In other work, EPA staff has observed that when applied to urban sampling data together with CSN network-wide field blanks applied to reported OC measured concentrations, the multipliers that can be back-calculated from the results of the SANDWICH method tend to be nearer to 1.4 than to the higher value used in the new IMPROVE algorithm.

1 The estimation of $PM_{10-2.5}$ was further complicated because some types of data were 2 missing for isolated hours in the 2005-2007 period. As result, even for a single study area more 3 than one method sometimes had to be used to estimate hourly $PM_{10-2.5}$. Appendix A gives more 4 specifics about the estimation of hourly $PM_{10-2.5}$ in each study area.

- 5 The three-path approach described here is similar to that used for the visibility analysis 6 reported in the 2005 Staff Paper. While the second and third paths involve the use of data and 7 assumptions that are not robust compared to the use of paired, collocated, same-method 8 continuous instruments or compared to the use of paired low-volume filter-based samplers, in 9 most areas and periods the contribution to PM light extinction from the resulting PM_{10-2.5}
- 10 concentrations was not large compared to the PM light extinction due to $PM_{2.5}$ components.
- 11

3.3.3 Hourly Relative Humidity Data

Hourly relative humidity (RH) data for each study area's primary monitoring site were obtained hour-by-hour from the closest available non-missing relative humidity measurement, as reported by either an air monitoring station reporting such data to AQS or a National Weather Service (NWS) station. For the AQS RH data, parameter 62201 values were utilized. RH data from both sources are expressed as percentages.³³

17

3.3.4 Calculation of Daylight 1-Hour PM Light Extinction

Because the interest in this analysis is on visibility during daylight hours, EPA staff
applied a scheme to denote those hours that would be considered daylight hours. For simplicity,
all the days within each "season" in all study areas were considered to have the same daylight
hours.³⁴ Table 3-5 shows the dividing times used to denote daylight hours for the study areas.
Unless otherwise stated, all subsequent discussion of the results refers only to the values of
parameters during these daylight hours.
The original IMPROVE algorithm was applied hour-by-hour to estimate PM light

extinction in each study area for each daylight hour. When doing so, we capped the value of the humidity adjustment factor in the IMPROVE algorithm ("f(RH)") at the value of 7.4 that it has for a relative humidity of 95 percent. The effect of measurement errors in relative humidity at values above 95 percent on the value of f(RH) and thus on reconstructed PM light extinction is

³³ After release of the first public review draft of this assessment, and error was discovered in the data processing that assembled the relative humidity data base, such that the nearest site was not used as described here. That error has been corrected in this second public review draft. See also "Corrections to Relative Humidity Values Used in the Draft UFVA, Corrected Graphics, Tables, and Availability of Detailed Data File for Current Conditions"., P. Lorang, November 10, 2009.

³⁴ This simple approach does not account for the effects of the actual date within a three-month season, latitude, or east-west position within a time zone on the actual local hours that are entirely daylight. Appendix I examines the possible impact of this simplification, concluding that it is unlikely to affect later answers to policy relevant questions.

1 considerable because of the highly nonlinear form of the function in that range. This creates

2 uncertainty as to the representativeness of the extinction values calculated with high values of

3 relative humidity.³⁵.

4 5

 Table 3-5 Assumed daylight hours by season (Local Standard Time)

| | November-January | February-April | May-July | August-October |
|---|------------------|----------------|--------------|----------------|
| First hour that is entirely daylight | 8:00-9:00 AM | 7:00-8:00 AM | 5:00-6:00 AM | 6:00-7:00 AM |
| Last hour that is entirely daylight | 3:00-4:00 PM | 5:00-6:00 PM | 6:00-7:00 PM | 5:00-6:00 PM |
| Number of daylight hours | 8 | 11 | 14 | 12 |

6

7 8

3.3.5 Exclusion of Hours with Relative Humidity Greater than 90 Percent from PM Light Extinction NAAQS Scenarios and Most Results

9

10 As advised by CASAC as part of its comments on the first public review draft of this 11 assessment, EPA staff considered whether to structure the PM light extinction NAAQS scenarios 12 so that ambient data obtained during daylight hours in which relative humidity was greater than 13 90 percent would play no role in the indicator/form of the NAAQS, i.e., so that those data would 14 not enter into the calculation of the design value. EPA staff obtained hourly meteorological 15 parameters from National Weather Service monitoring sites near 11 of the 15 study sites (usually 16 a major airport), for 2005 through 2007, for all days in this period including days for which PM observations to support estimate of PM light extinction are not available³⁶. For these sites, we 17 18 compared the occurrence of liquid precipitation, hail, other frozen precipitation, fog, and 19 haze/mist during daylight hours with humidity greater than 90 percent and during all other 20 daylight hours. These five conditions are generally considered natural causes of reduced 21 visibility. Table 3-6 presents this comparison. The percentages of hours with each of these five 22 conditions individually and for any one or more of the five conditions together are shown for the 23 two sets of daylight hours. NWS observations of these conditions are instantaneous, and are 24 generally made about 50 minutes after the hour. The relative humidity observations are made at 25 the same time. It should be noted that this analysis of the co-occurrence of high relative 26 humidity and these five conditions uses data from NWS sites other than the AQS sites that

 $^{^{35}}$ The IMPROVE program also caps the value of f(RH) at its value for a relative humidity of 95% when reporting visibility in deciviews.

³⁶ Through an oversight, EPA staff did not obtain NWS data for Los Angeles, St. Louis, Houston, and Detroit in time for processing and incorporation of results into Table 3-6. These data will be added in the final version of this assessment.

provided the relative humidity value for the light extinction estimate. AQS sites could not be
 used for this analysis because they generally do not report similar weather condition data.

3 The comparison for the 11 sites shows that in the set of hours with relative humidity 4 above 90 percent, the frequencies of liquid precipitation (rain), fog and haze/mist individually 5 and the frequency of any one or more of them together were considerably higher than in the set of hours with lower relative humidity.³⁷ The frequencies of hail and other frozen precipitation 6 7 were too low for meaningful comparisons. Moreover, except in Tacoma, the frequency of rain or 8 fog at the observation moments during the hours with relative humidity less than or equal to 90 9 percent was less than 6 percent. Also, a separate analysis (not shown) indicated that rainy hours 10 with lower relative humidity experience considerably less accumulation than rainy hours with 11 higher relative humidity. Based on this assessment, the 90% relative humidity cutoff criteria is 12 effective in that on average less than 6% of the hours are removed from consideration, yet those 13 hours have on average over twelve times the likelihood of weather conditions that directly reduce 14 visibility compared to hours with 90% or less relative humidity.

15 Rain, fog, and mist cause a natural reduction in visibility, independent of PM 16 concentrations. To reduce the likelihood of a secondary PM NAAQS based on an indicator/form 17 that could be affected by measurements made under natural weather conditions that reduce 18 visibility, for this assessment EPA staff eliminated the estimates of PM light extinction from any daylight hours with relative humidity above 90 percent from design value calculations.³⁸ Also. 19 20 because PM light extinction during such hours is not as likely to be the primary cause of adverse 21 effects on the public, all figures and tables in the body of this document and in Appendices that 22 present PM light extinction values or statistics exclude values for such hours (unless explicitly 23 stated to include them), so that the patterns of PM light extinction during the remaining daylight 24 hours can be seen clearly. Figures and tables that present PM component concentrations and 25 relative humidity values are based on all daylight hours, however.

More information on this topic can be found in Appendix G, which reports by study area the percentages of daylight hours that were excluded from design values, the distribution of the excluded hours by time of day, and the percentage of days that had one or more daylight hours

³⁷ The "haze/mist" category is not an original NWS reporting category. It is a combination of three original NWS weather categories: mist, smoke, and haze that were prepared earlier by EPA staff for another purpose. EPA staff was unable to separate the occurrence of these three conditions in time for this version of this assessment. Of these, only mist, defined as fog-like conditions that do not impair visibility below 0.5 nautical miles, is clearly a natural condition during which people would not consider limited visibility to be aesthetically undesirable. Consequently, the columns of Table 3-6 for "haze/mist" and "any" must be interpreted accordingly.

³⁸ Another consideration is that instruments used to measure light extinction could be adversely affected if allowed to operate without heating or other protective method (such as diffusion drying of incoming air) when relative humidity is very high. If protected, however, the measured light scattering would not reflect actual ambient conditions.

- 1 eliminated. Appendix G also contains box plots which contrast the distributions of daylight 1-
- 2 hour PM light extinction values (and maximum daily daylight 1-hour PM light extinction, see
- 3 section 3.3.6) before and after this elimination step. The tile plots in Figure 3-12 also present
- 4 additional detailed information on the specific hours that had relative humidity values above 90
- 5 percent, and on the PM light extinction values during those and other daylight hours.

1 Table 3-6 Comparison of Meteorological Parameters for Daylight Hours with Relative Humidity Greater than 90

2 Percent and Other Daylight Hours, During 2005 -2007

| | Daylight Hours with Relative Humidity <= 90% | | | | | | | | Daylight Hours with Relative Humidity > 90% | | | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|------|----------------------------|-----|-----------|--|-------------|---|---------------|----------------------------|-----|-----------|-----|
| Study Area | Number | Percentage of Hours with Weather Condition | | | | | Number Percentage of Hours with Weathe | | | ner Condition | er Condition | | | |
| | of Hours | Liquid Precip. | Hail | Other Frozen Precip. | Fog | Haze/Mist | Any | of Hours | Liquid Precip. | Hail | Other Frozen Precip. | Fog | Haze/Mist | Any |
| Tacoma | 18293 | 12 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 13 | 7987 | 24 | 0 | 1 | 7 | 26 | 45 |
| Fresno | 24245 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 16 | 18 | 1615 | 12 | 0 | 0 | 44 | 60 | 79 |
| Los Angeles | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Phoenix | 26045 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 235 | 50 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 27 | 56 |
| Salt Lake City | 24989 | 4 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 4 | 8 | 1291 | 21 | 0 | 30 | 33 | 57 | 69 |
| Dallas | 25519 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 6 | 761 | 47 | 0 | 1 | 18 | 71 | 80 |
| Houston | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| St. Louis | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Birmingham | 23826 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 8 | 11 | 2454 | 30 | 0 | 0 | 32 | 55 | 61 |
| Atlanta | 23696 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 7 | 10 | 2584 | 39 | 0 | 0 | 34 | 61 | 71 |
| Detroit | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 22254 | 5 | 0 | 7 | 1 | 8 | 17 | 4026 | 36 | 0 | 9 | 26 | 54 | 69 |
| Baltimore | 22867 | 4 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 9 | 12 | 3413 | 36 | 0 | 3 | 30 | 64 | 74 |
| Philadelphia | 24302 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 6 | 11 | 1978 | 44 | 0 | 4 | 26 | 64 | 80 |
| New York | 24963 | 6 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 9 | 13 | 1317 | 52 | 0 | 8 | 41 | 79 | 89 |

3.3.6 Calculation of Daily Maximum 1-Hour PM Light Extinction

Daily maximum 1-hour PM light extinction is a statistic of interest in this assessment, as briefly discussed in section 1.4.3. The daylight hour with the maximum value of PM light extinction and the corresponding PM light extinction value were identified for each day for each study area. As mentioned in section 3.2.1, days which were missing 1-hour PM_{2.5} values for more than 25 percent of daylight hours were not used in this analysis. No further completeness requirement for 1-hour data during a day was applied when selecting the daylight hour with the maximum value of PM light extinction.

9

3.4 SUMMARY OF RESULTS FOR CURRENT CONDITIONS

10

3.4.1 Levels of Estimated PM_{2.5}, PM_{2.5} Components, PM_{10-2.5}, and Relative Humidity

11 Figure 3-7 presents box-and-whisker plots to illustrate the distributions in each study area 12 of the estimates of 1-hour PM_{25} (the diurnalized FRM value, resulting from step 4 in section 13 3.4.1), PM_{10-2.5}, and relative humidity over the entire 2005-2007 study period. In the plot for 14 each parameter, areas are ordered by longitude, to make it easier to see east-versus-west regional 15 differences. For these three parameters, the distributions are given for all the daylight 1-hour 16 estimates, including hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent. Similar plots of the 17 daily maximum daylight 1-hour values of PM2.5 and PM10-2.5 concentrations and relative 18 humidity are available in Appendix B, as are plots of all daylight 1-hour values for each of the

19 $PM_{2.5}$ component species.³⁹

20 From these plots we see that the distributions of PM_{2.5} generally trend toward higher 21 concentrations from west to east except for the two California urban locations which have PM_{2.5} 22 concentrations more typical of eastern areas. The lowest median PM_{2.5} concentrations are in 23 Tacoma, WA, and Phoenix, AZ. Median PM_{10-2.5} concentrations are highest in St. Louis, MO, 24 and Phoenix, AZ, and lower elsewhere. The highest outlier PM_{10-2.5} concentrations are in St. 25 Louis, MO, and Los Angeles, CA. Relative humidity is lowest for the western urban areas 26 except for Tacoma, WA, which is similar to the northeastern urban locations with respect to 27 humidity. These hourly daylight PM concentration and relative humidity box and whisker plots 28 are consistent with our expectations based on regional 24-hour PM concentration values and 29 humidity climatology.

³⁹ In all box-and-whisker plots in this document, the box represents the 25th to 75th percentile range and the whiskers represent the 10th and 90th percentile points of the data; individual data points below the 10th percentile and above the 90th percentile are graphed as small circles (which may not all be visible because they may lie on top of one another as is the case for relative humidity in Figure 3-7(c) because relative humidity is reported on as an interger.

Figure 3-7. Distribution of PM parameters and relative humidity across the 2005-2007 period, by study area

(a) Estimates of 1-hour $PM_{2.5}$ mass, based on applying continuous instrument-based diurnal profiles to 24-hour FRM $PM_{2.5}$ mass

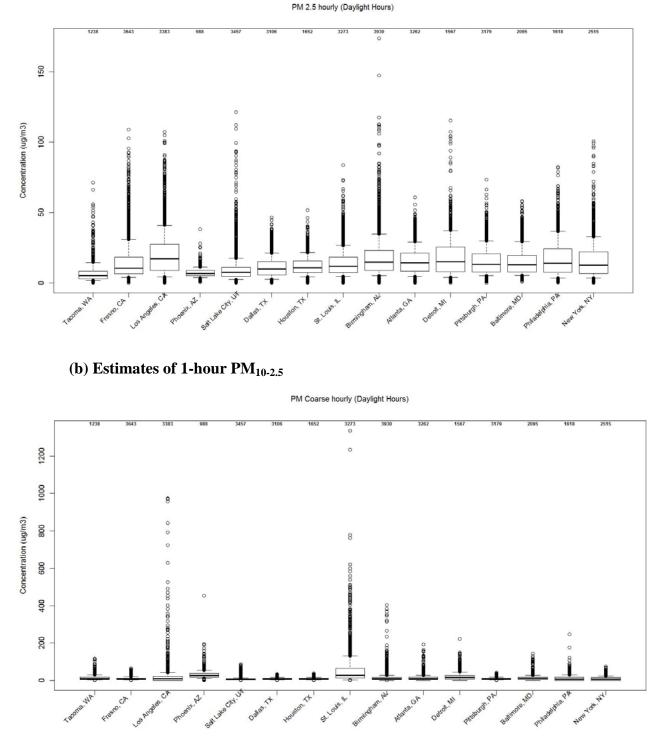
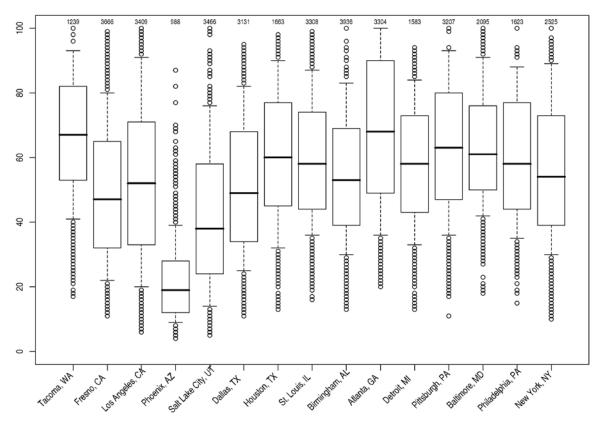


Figure 3-7. (cont.). Distribution of PM parameters and relative humidity across the 2005-2007 period, by study area

(c) 1-hour relative humidity

Relative Humidity hourly (Daylight Hours)



3.4.2 Levels of Estimated PM light extinction

2 Figure 3-8 presents box-and-whisker plots to illustrate the distributions of the estimates 3 of daylight 1-hour reconstructed PM light extinction levels in each area in each year (excluding 4 hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent). The distribution of (a) the daily maximum 5 1-hour values and (b) the individual 1-hour values are both shown. The horizontal dashed lines 6 in the plots represent the low, middle, and high candidate protection levels (CPLs) for PM light 7 extinction as discussed in section 2.6. These benchmarks for PM light extinction are 64, 112, 8 and 191 Mm⁻¹, corresponding to the benchmark VAQ values of 20 dv, 25 dv and 30 dv. Table 3-9 7 provides (a) the percentages of days (across all of 2005-2007, unweighted) in which the daily 10 maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction level was greater than each of the three candidate 11 protection levels (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent), and (b) the 12 similar percentage based on all daylight hours (with the same exclusion).

13 As was also seen in the comparable PM_{2.5} concentration box and whisker plots in Figure 14 3-7, the high percentile hourly PM light extinction values in Figure 3-8 tend to be higher in the 15 eastern urban areas and lower in the non-California western urban areas. The distributions of 16 maximum daily PM light extinction values are higher (Figure 3-8b), as expected, than for all 17 hours (Figure 3-8a). Both Figure 3-8 and Table 3-7 indicate that all 15 urban areas have daily 18 maximum hourly PM light extinctions that exceed even the highest of the CPLs some of the 19 time. Again, the non-California western urban locations have the lowest frequency of maximum 20 hourly PM light extinction with values in excess of the high CPL for 8 percent or fewer of the 21 days. Except for the two Texas and the non-California western urban areas, all of the other 22 urban areas exceed that high CPL from about 20 percent to over 60 percent of the days. Based 23 on these estimated maximum hourly PM light extinction estimates, all 15 of the urban areas 24 exceed the low CPL for about 40 percent to over 90 percent of the days. As noted in section 25 3.2.1, in 10 of the 15 study areas the study site used in this assessment is not the site in the study 26 area with the highest concentrations of $PM_{2.5}$. Thus, these estimates may not characterize 27 visibility in the worst-visibility portion of each study area. 28

In the last review of the secondary PM NAAQS, the pattern of light extinction during the day was of particular interest. To illustrate the distributions of 1-hour PM light extinction levels in specific daylight hours, Figure 3-9 shows the distributions of 1-hour PM light extinction across the entire three-year study period, individually for the study areas (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent). (Appendix E provides additional graphics related to temporal/spatial patterns of light extinction.) These plots show that high PM light extinction can occur during any of the daylight hours, though for most of these urban areas the morning hours

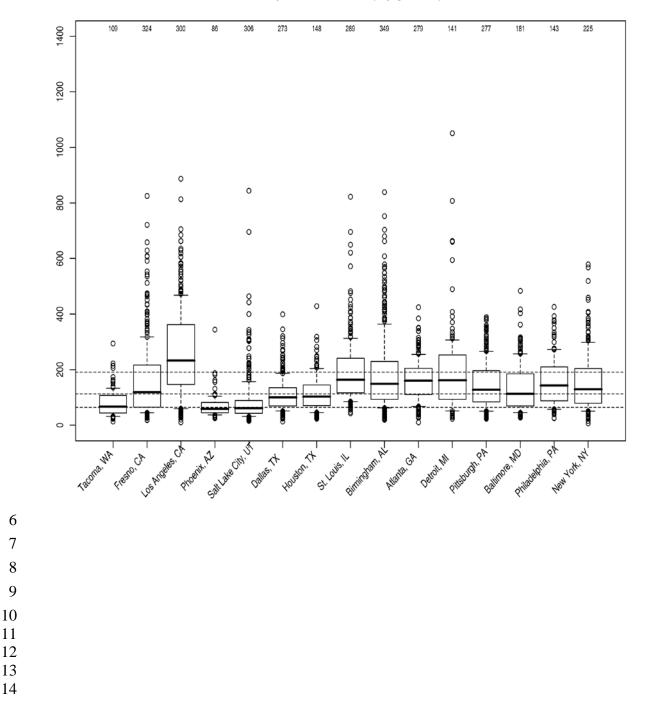
- 1 have somewhat higher PM light extinction than in the afternoon.⁴⁰ Urban areas without a
- 2 preference for morning high PM light extinction include Phoenix, AZ; Salt Lake City, UT;
- 3 Tacoma, WA; Fresno, CA; and Philadelphia, PA.

⁴⁰ If hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent were not eliminated, the tendency for higher PM light extinction in the morning hours would be stronger.

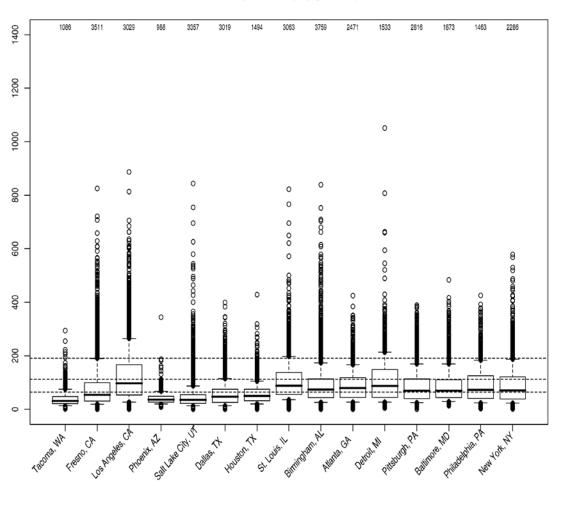
Figure 3-8. Distributions of estimated daylight 1-hour PM light extinction and maximum 1 2 daily daylight 1-hour PM light extinction across the 2005-2007 period, by study area (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent). 3

- 4 5
- (a) Maximum daily values

Daily Maximum Extinction (Daylight Hours)



(b) Individual 1-hour values



Hourly Extinction (Daylight Hours)

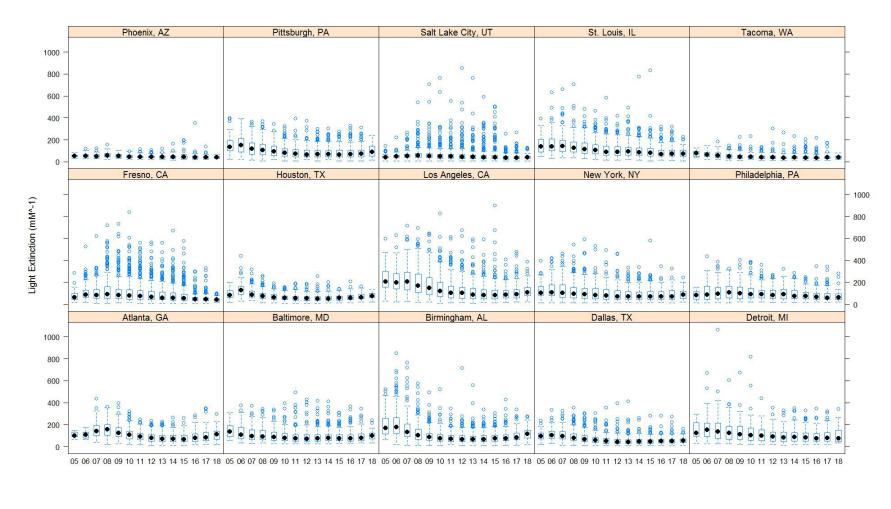
Table 3-7 Percentage of daily maximum hourly values and individual hourly values

3 of daylight PM light extinction exceeding CPLs (excluding hours with relative humidity

4 greater than 90 percent).

| Study Area | | Candidate Protection Level | | | | | | |
|----------------|--|--|------------------------------------|----------------------|--|--|--|--|
| | Number of Days with | 64Mm ⁻¹ | 112 Mm ⁻¹ | 191 Mm ⁻¹ | | | | |
| | Estimates | (a) Percentage | e of Daily Maximu Exceeding CPL | | | | | |
| Tacoma | 109 | 52 | 22 | 4 | | | | |
| Fresno | 324 | 75 | 52 | 30 | | | | |
| Los Angeles | 300 | 90 | 83 | 62 | | | | |
| Phoenix | 86 | 42 | 7 | 1 | | | | |
| Salt Lake City | 306 | 44 | 17 | 8 | | | | |
| Dallas | 273 | 80 | 41 | 10 | | | | |
| Houston | 148 | 79 | 45 | 11 | | | | |
| St. Louis | 289 | 98 | 78 | 40 | | | | |
| Birmingham | 349 | 89 | 65 | 34 | | | | |
| Atlanta | 279 | 91 | 75 | 31 | | | | |
| Detroit | 141 | 87 | 68 | 43 | | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 277 | 85 | 57 | 26 | | | | |
| Baltimore | 181 | 80 | 50 | 23 | | | | |
| Philadelphia | 143 | 86 | 64 | 31 | | | | |
| New York | 225 | 83 | 59 | 28 | | | | |
| Average | 229 | 77 | 52 | 26 | | | | |
| | Number of Daylight Hours with Estimates | (b) Percentage of Individual Daylight Hou Exceeding CPL | | | | | | |
| Tacoma | 1087 | 14 | 4 | 1 | | | | |
| Fresno | 3533 | 41 | 21 | 10 | | | | |
| Los Angeles | 3048 | 68 | 43 | 20 | | | | |
| Phoenix | 988 | 11 | 1 | 0 | | | | |
| Salt Lake City | 3366 | 17 | 7 | 3 | | | | |
| Dallas | 3043 | 33 | 10 | 2 | | | | |
| Houston | 1504 | 35 | 8 | 1 | | | | |
| St. Louis | 3096 | 66 | 36 | 11 | | | | |
| Birmingham | 3763 | 57 | 25 | 8 | | | | |
| Atlanta | 2507 | 60 | 28 | 5 | | | | |
| Detroit | 1547 | 62 | 36 | 14 | | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 2842 | 53 | 25 | 7 | | | | |
| Baltimore | 1873 | 55 | 24 | 7 | | | | |
| Philadelphia | 1468 | 55 | 28 | 9 | | | | |
| New York | 2296 | 53 | 28 | 9 | | | | |
| Average | 2397 | 45 | 22 | 7 | | | | |

Figure 3-9. Distributions of 1-hour PM light extinction levels by daylight hour across the 2005-2007 period, by study area (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent).



3.4.3 Patterns of Relative Humidity and Relationship between Relative Humidity and PM light extinction

3 Figure 3-10 shows the distribution of relative humidity values at each daylight hour, for 4 each study area across 2005-2007 (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent).⁴¹ As expected, in every area relative humidity is lowest in the early afternoon, 5 6 typically the warmest part of the day. Relative humidity is most similar across areas in the early 7 afternoon, as observed in the 2005 Staff Paper. However, even in this period there are notable 8 differences among areas. This variation was not as evident in the information presented in the 9 2005 Staff Paper because only regionally averaged information was presented. In all areas, there 10 is considerable variation in hour-specific relative humidity during the three-year period. 11 To allow closer inspection of the relationship between PM light extinction values and

12 relative humidity values, Figure 3-11 is a scatter plot of actual 1-hour relative humidity and 1-13 hour reconstructed PM light extinction (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 14 percent). Horizontal lines are included in each of the individual plots corresponding to the three 15 benchmarks for PM light extinction and a vertical line in each for the 90 percent relative 16 humidity cutoff. There are many instances with PM light extinction greater than the candidate 17 protection levels when relative humidity is 90 percent or lower. Notice that in Figure 3-11 there 18 also are plenty of high humidity conditions for each urban area that correspond to low PM light 19 extinction values. This is because humid air does not by itself contribute to light extinction. 20 Particles composed of material that absorbs water in high relative humidity conditions (e.g., 21 sulfate and nitrate PM) swell to larger solution droplets that scatter more light than their smaller 22 dry particle counterparts in a less humid environment. The magnitude of the relative humidity 23 effect on light extinction depends directly on the concentration of these hygroscopic PM 24 components. (Figure 3-11 reveals skips in reported relative humidity values for some but not all 25 the study areas. This is a result of calculations of relative humidity from dry and wet bulb

26 temperatures reported to the nearest whole Celsius degree.)

⁴¹ Similar information on diurnal patterns but broken out by season is given in Appendix E.

Figure 3-10. Distributions of 1-hour relative humidity levels by daylight hour across the 2005-2007 period, by study area (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent).

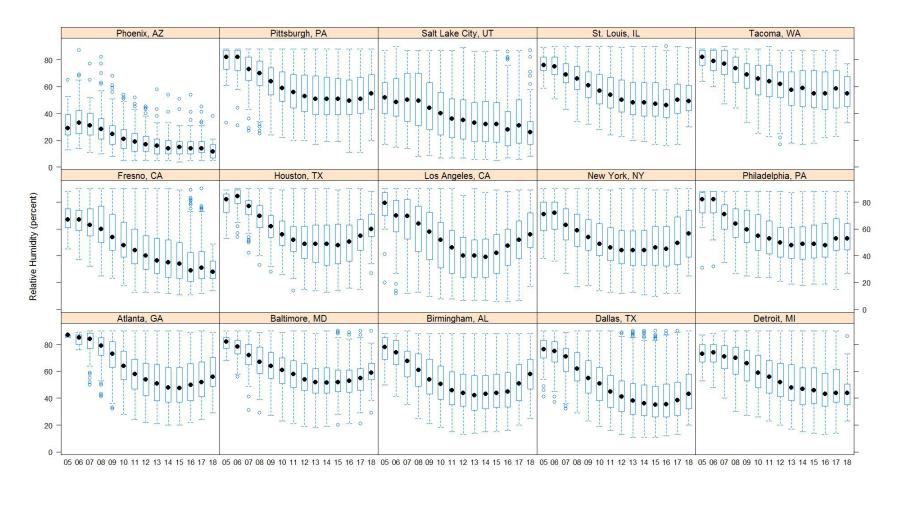
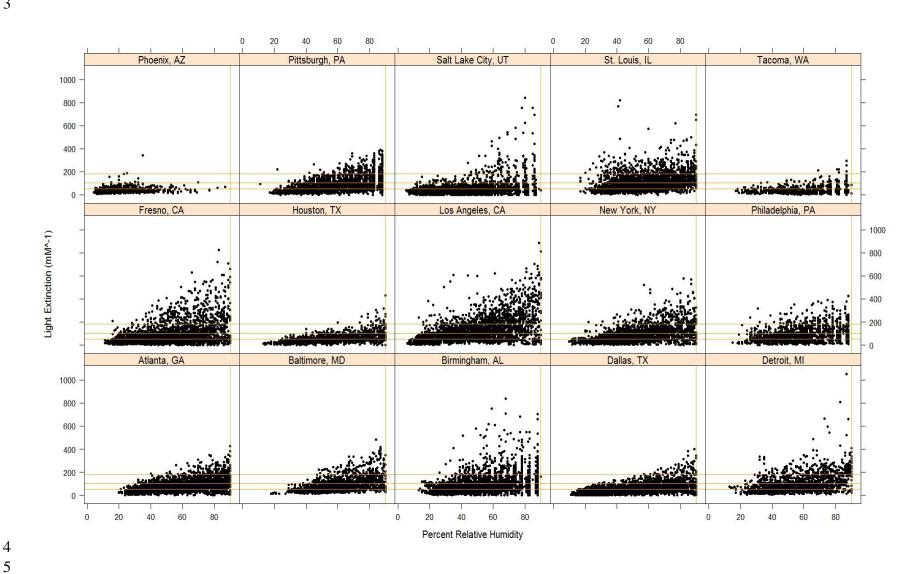


Figure 3-11. Scatter plot of daylight 1-hour relative humidity (percent) vs. reconstructed PM light extinction (Mm⁻¹) across the 2005-2007 period, by study area (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent).



3.4.4 Tile Plots of Hourly PM Light Extinction

Figure 3-12 consists of "tile plots" that show the estimated levels of 1-hour PM light extinction for each daylight hour for each study area. These plots assist in understanding the times of the year and hours of the day in which high relative humidity and high PM light extinction occur, both separately and together.

6 Time runs horizontally with each row of tiles representing a single day from midnight 7 (left site) to midnight (right side), and vertically from January (top) to December (bottom). Each 8 tile represents one hour of the year for which data to estimate PM light extinction were 9 sufficient. Sites with 1:3 speciation sampling have more (and smaller) tiles than sites with 1:6 10 speciation sampling. The tick marks on the vertical axis identify the first available sample day of 11 each month identified by its month number.

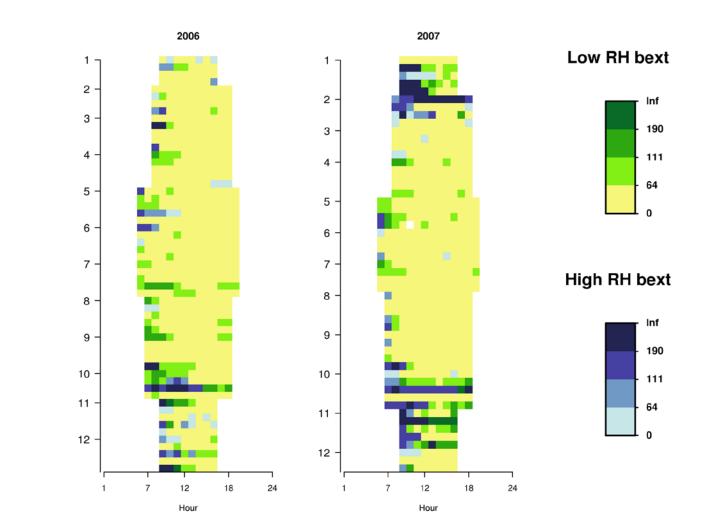
12 PM light extinction is presented in terms of four ranges or bins defined by the two 13 intervals between the three CPLs, a bin above the high CPL, and a bin below the low CPL. For 14 the hours with relative humidity of 90 percent and below (referred to as "Low RH bext" in the 15 figure legend), shades of green are used to indicate the CPL range. Contrasting blue color scales 16 are used for the tiles representing hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent (referred 17 to as "High RH bext" in the shading legend), so that the hours excluded from the PM NAAQS 18 scenarios (see section 3.3.5 and Chapter 4) can be distinguished. Hours with missing $PM_{2.5}$ data 19 from the continuous instrument have no estimates of PM light extinction and are white. Such 20 cases are rare, following the prior complete exclusion of days in which more than 25 percent of 21 daylight hours were missing such data.

Note that for Tacoma and Phoenix there are plots for only two years because the third year did not have suitable data, and for Phoenix and Houston only 9 months are shown for one of the available years because suitable data were not available for the remaining quarter (the available 9 months of results are stretched over the same vertical distance as the 12 months in the other cases).

One observation that can be made in looking at these tile plots is that in very many cases,
days which have one or more hours with high PM light extinction excluded because of high
relative humidity have other hours with high PM light extinction which are not excluded.

Although none of the PM light extinction NAAQS scenarios considered in Chapter 4 are based on a averaging period longer than one hour, these tile plots can be used to get a rough sense of whether hours with high PM light extinction tend to be isolated, such than average values over several hours would be considerably lower, or tend to occur together, such that a longer averaging period would produce roughly the same design value. A number of the eastern urban areas have numerous day-long haze episodes throughout the year (e.g. St. Louis, Detroit, Pittsburgh, Philadelphia and New York) or seasonally (e.g. Fresno and Salt Lake City, in the

- 1 winter, and Los Angeles and Atlanta in the summer). Some of the urban areas have morning
- 2 haze levels that diminish later in the day on a year-around basis (e.g. Dallas) or seasonally (e.g.
- 3 Los Angeles, Birmingham and Atlanta in winter and Tacoma, Fresno, and St. Louis in the
- 4 summer). This type of information may be useful in this regard during the subsequent
- 5 preparation of the Policy Assessment Document.
- 6



Tacoma, WA

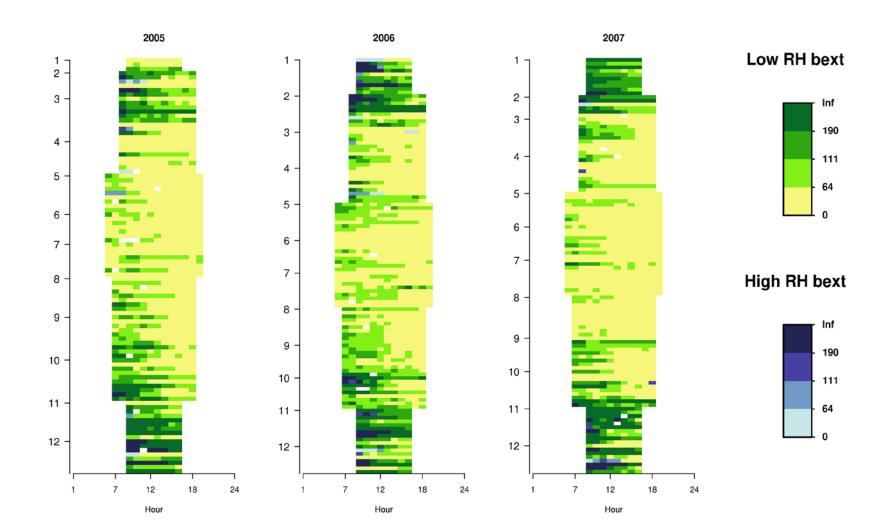
2005



1

January 2010

3-46 DRAFT - Do Not Quote or Cite



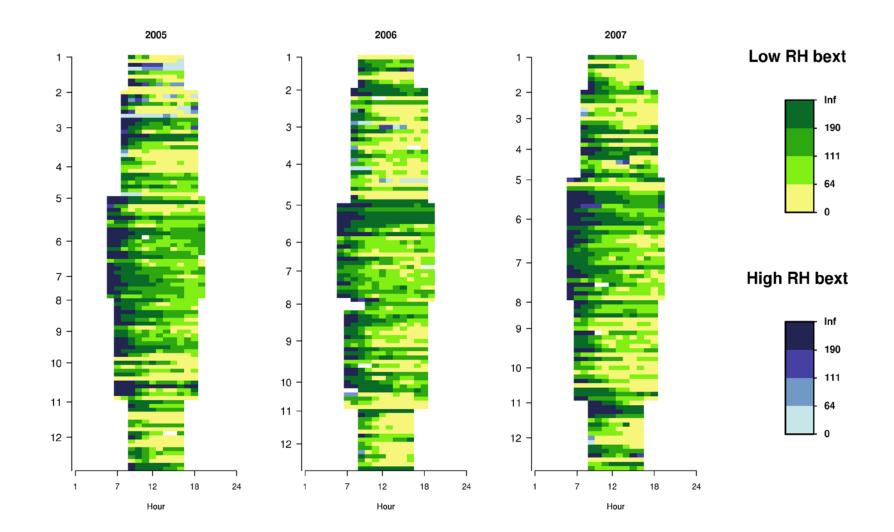
Fresno, CA

1

January 2010

Figure 3-12. Tile Plots of Hourly PM Light Extinction, continued

Los Angeles, CA



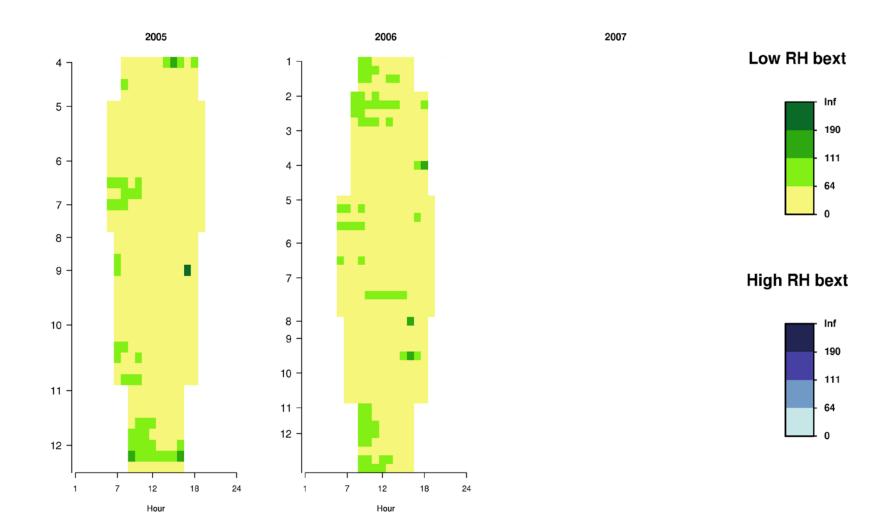
January 2010

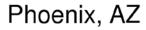
2

1

3-48

DRAFT - Do Not Quote or Cite

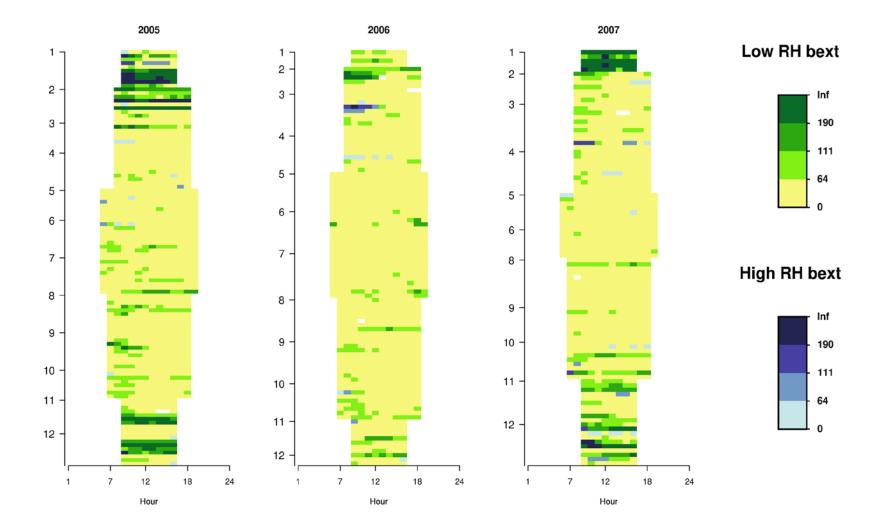




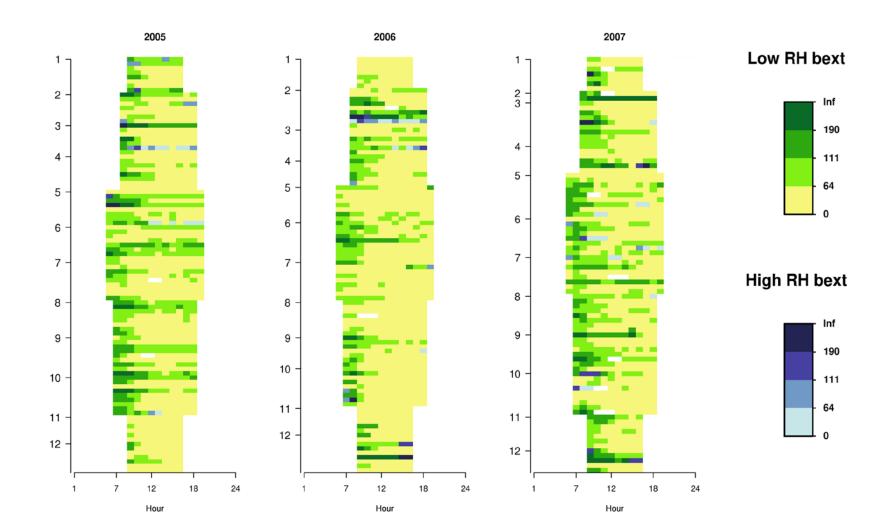
January 2010

3-49





January 2010



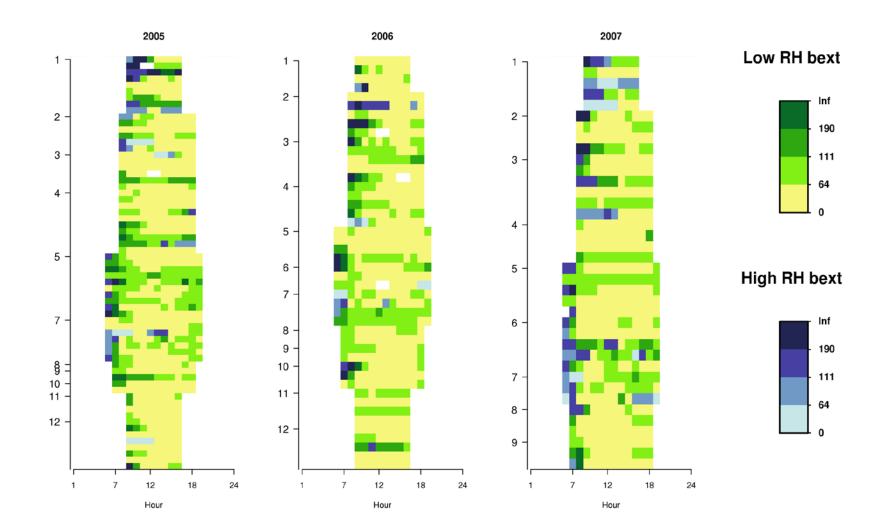
Dallas, TX

1

January 2010

3-51 DRAFT - Do N

DRAFT - Do Not Quote or Cite



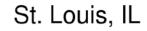
Houston, TX

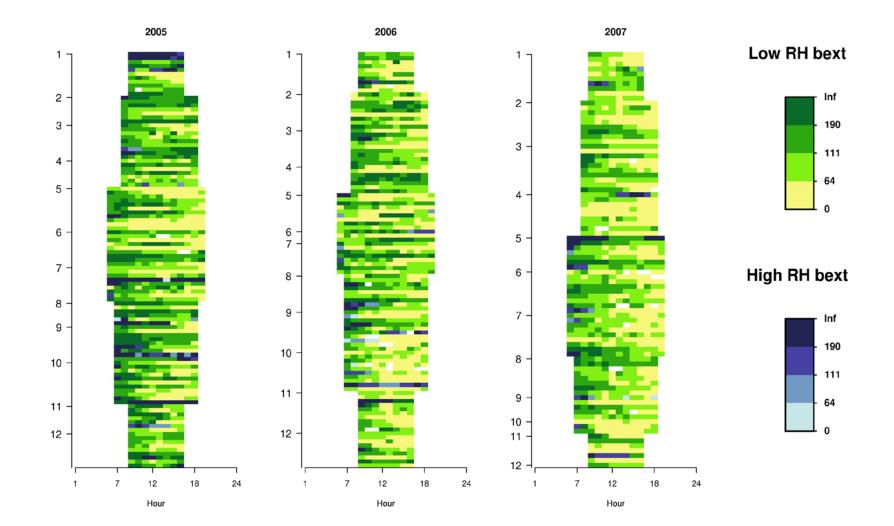
1

January 2010

3-52

DRAFT - Do Not Quote or Cite

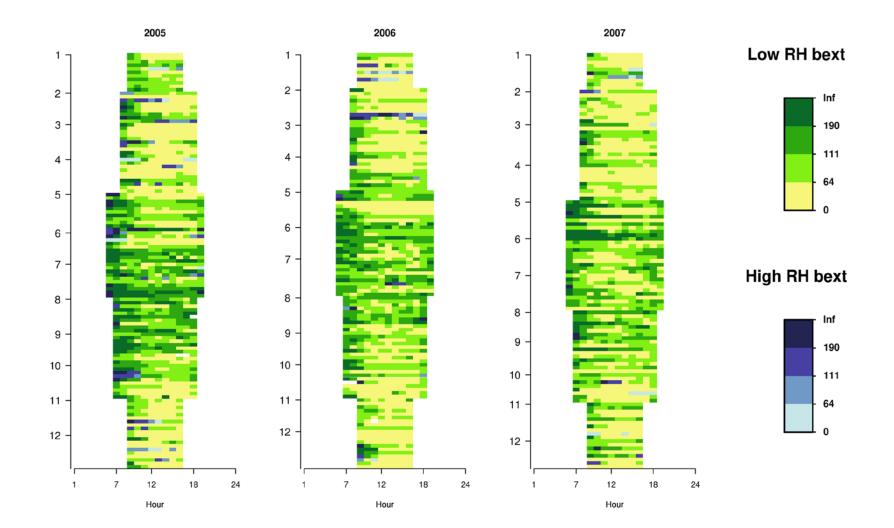




January 2010

3-53

Birmingham, AL

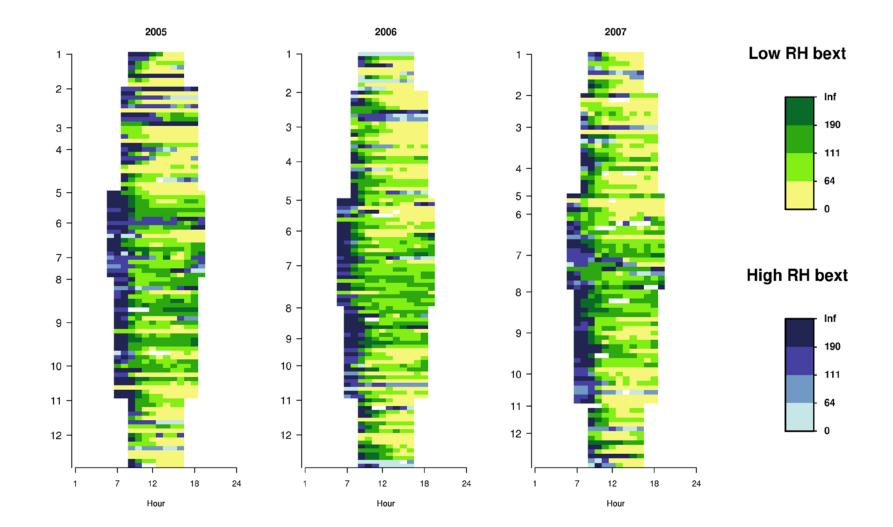


2

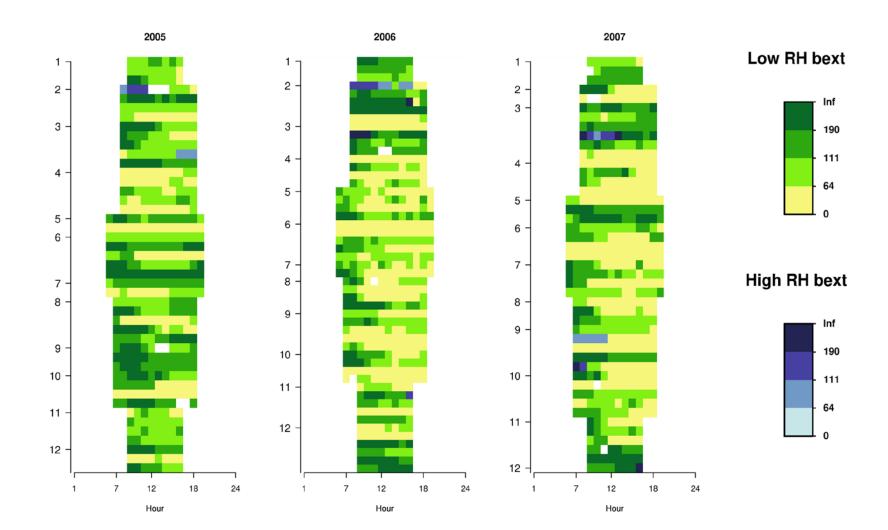
1

January 2010





January 2010

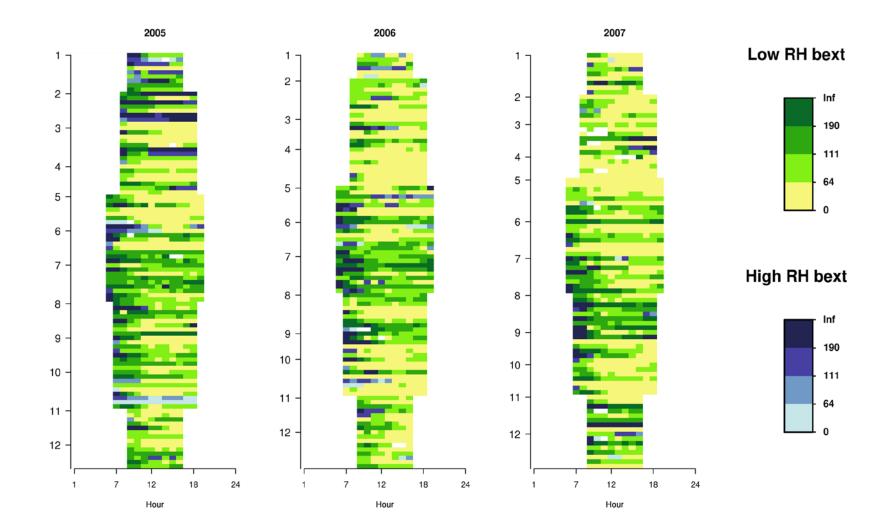


Detroit, MI

1

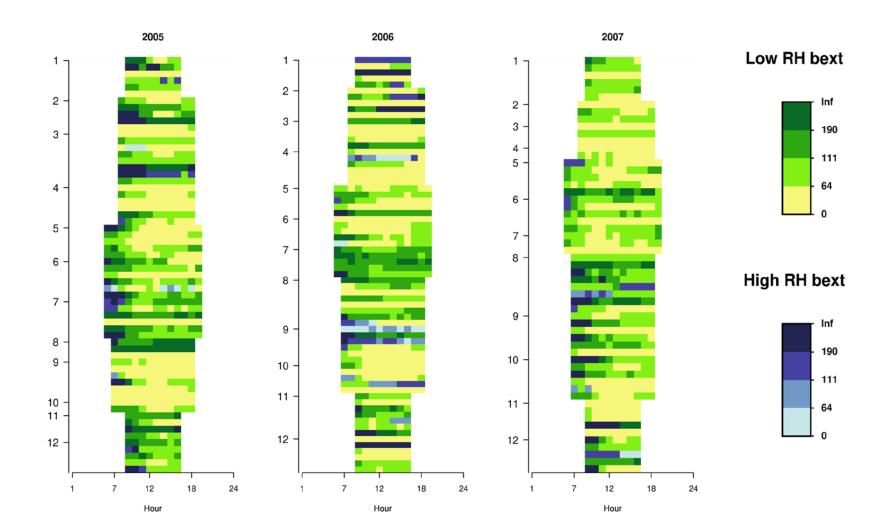
January 2010

Pittsburgh, PA



January 2010

2

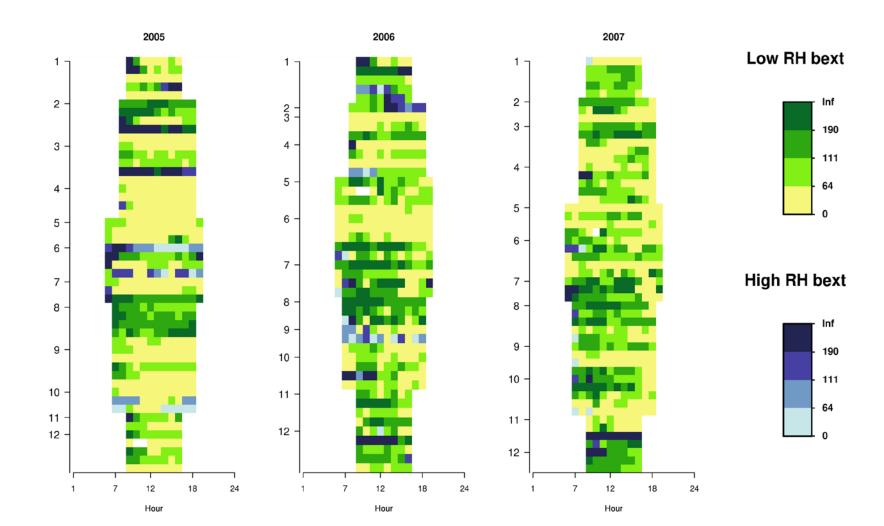


Baltimore, MD

1

January 2010

3-58



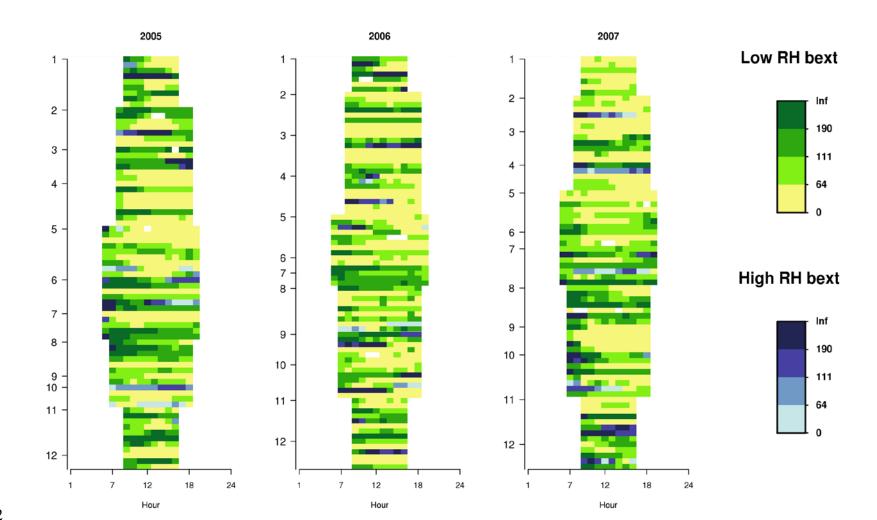
Philadelphia, PA

1

January 2010

3-59 E

Figure 3-12. Tile Plots of Hourly PM Light Extinction, continued



New York, NY

1

January 2010

3-60

3.4.5 Extinction Budgets for High PM Light Extinction Conditions

An extinction budget for a single period shows the contribution that each PM component makes to PM light extinction via the additive terms of the IMPROVE algorithm. It can be expected that the pattern in the extinction budgets will vary by time of year and by study area. Examination of extinction budgets allows initial insights into what pollutants cause poor urban visibility and what emission reduction approach may be most effective in reducing PM light extinction.

8 Figure 3-13 presents (a) day-specific maximum daylight 1-hour light extinction budgets 9 for the 10 percent of the days in each study area that have the highest daily maximum 1-hour PM 10 light extinction levels (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent), and (b) 11 similar but more aggregated information based on all individual daylight hours. For the 12 maximum daily budgets, the day and hour of each hourly budget are indicated on the horizontal 13 axis, and the hours are arranged chronologically. There are too many individual daylight hours 14 within the top 10 percent group to display separately, so component concentrations for all days within 10 one-percentile-point-range "bins" have been averaged together for display.⁴² Note that 15 the vertical scale differs from figure to figure, to accommodate the wide variation in PM light 16 17 extinction values. The pattern of results shown in Figures 3-13 is generally as expected in light 18 of emissions and climate differences among study areas. Except for the PM_{25} soil component, 19 each of the components of PM light extinction is a major contributor to extreme light extinction 20 events at some time and location. In the West, carbonaceous $PM_{2.5}$ (i.e., organic mass and 21 elemental carbon), nitrate, and/or coarse mass (especially in Phoenix) tend to be most 22 responsible for these high haze hours. In the East it tends to be sulfate, nitrate, and the 23 carbonaceous PM_{2.5} components that are the large contributors to PM light extinction. From the 24 sample period dates we can determine the seasonal variations in major components. Nitrate and 25 carbonaceous $PM_{2.5}$ contribute more to the extreme light extinction periods during winter, while 26 sulfate contributes more in the summer. In many of the more northerly eastern urban areas, a 27 combination of sulfate and nitrate contributes to high light extinction year-round. 28 Looking at individual urban areas, the following are some highlights: 29 • Tacoma has its highest light extinction hours in the colder months and primarily 30 due to carbonaceous PM_{25} components. Because coarse PM was estimated by applying a regional factor to the local PM_{2.5} mass value, it would not have been 31 32 possible for the results to indicate a significant coarse PM contribution to PM 33 light extinction even if one existed at this site. However, from what EPA staff

3-61

⁴² Note that this binning approach may combine days with dissimilar extinction budgets into one bin because their PM light extinction values are similar, obscuring some of the heterogeniety among hours.

know of the area, it is unlikely that there is a significant contribution from coarse PM.

- 3 Extreme haze hours in the two California urban areas are primarily caused by • 4 high nitrate PM_{2.5}, though Los Angeles has two extreme hours associated with 5 coarse PM and several other hours with moderate contribution from coarse PM. 6 Recall that estimates of coarse PM in Los Angeles are based in part on hourly 7 PM_{10} measurements in Victorville, and may not represent coarse PM at the $PM_{2.5}$ 8 mass and speciation site in Rubidoux or in the larger South Coast Basin. Also, 9 such high coarse PM values may indicate influence from exceptional winds in 10 Victorville. Figure B-1(b) in Appendix B shows that next several other days with 11 high daily maximum PM coarse concentrations had concentrations only about 60 12 percent or less than on the two days appearing in Figure 3-13; the fact that these 13 other days do not appear among the top 10 percent indicates that other 14 contributors to PM light extinction were low on those days. Whether or not the PM₁₀ measurements in Victorville represent the PM_{2.5} mass and speciation site in 15 16 Rubidoux, it can be concluded that nitrate and to a lesser extent sulfate dominate 17 PM light extinction on the days likely to be above the CPLs. Because coarse PM 18 for Fresno was estimated by applying a regional factor to the local PM_{2.5} mass 19 value, it would not have been possible for the results to indicate a significant 20 coarse PM contribution to PM light extinction even if one existed at the Fresno 21 site. However, given the presence of agricultural operations and occasional high 22 winds in the San Joaquin Valley, the possibility of a significant contribution from 23 coarse PM in some hours cannot not be ruled out.
- 24 Phoenix is unique among the 15 urban areas in having most of its extreme light 25 extinction caused by coarse PM, though there are a few top-10-percent days 26 where the maximum hourly haze is dominated by carbonaceous, sulfate, and 27 nitrate PM_{2.5}. Unlike for Los Angeles, this domination by coarse PM is no doubt 28 correct. PM₁₀ measurements for Phoenix come from a site near the center of the 29 metro area, while the PM_{2.5} measurements are from a more peripheral site (see 30 Appendix A) and are probably underestimates of $PM_{2.5}$ at the PM_{10} measurement 31 site, this would have only a small effect on estimates of coarse PM. While it is quite possible that the very highest coarse PM concentration (indicated in Figure 32 33 B-1(b) to be about 500 μ g/m³) reflects the effect of exceptional winds, and might 34 be excluded under the Exceptional Event rule, the next-highest non-excludable 35 values of PM light extinction almost certainly would also be dominated by coarse

1

| 1 | PM concentrations in the range of 150 to 200 μ g/m ³ and many might not be |
|--------------|---|
| 2 | excludable. |
| 3 • | Salt Lake City has extreme haze hours caused mostly by nitrate in the winter with |
| 4 | some periods with carbonaceous $PM_{2.5}$ being the major contributor. Because |
| 5 | coarse PM in Salt Lake City was estimated by applying a regional factor to the |
| 6 | local $PM_{2.5}$ mass value, it would not have been possible for the results to indicate |
| 7 | a significant coarse PM contribution to PM light extinction even if one existed at |
| 8 | this site. However, from what EPA staff know of the area, it is unlikely that there |
| 9 | is a frequent large contribution from coarse PM. The area typically has at most a |
| 10 | few days per year with measured 24-hour average PM_{10} as high as of 150-200 |
| 11 | μ g/m ³ . If this were all coarse PM, the contribution to 24-hour average light |
| 12 | extinction would be 90-120 Mm ⁻¹ , with the possibility of much higher hourly |
| 13 | contributions by coarse mass during these few days. |
| 14 • | Dallas and Houston have high contributions to PM light extinction by sulfate |
| 15 | PM _{2.5} , but Dallas has some winter hours with extreme PM light extinction with |
| 16 | substantial contributions from nitrate and organic carbonaceous material, while |
| 17 | Houston seems to have less contribution by nitrate. Because coarse PM in both |
| 18 | Dallas and Houston was estimated by applying a regional factor to the local $PM_{2.5}$ |
| 19 | mass value, it would not have been possible for the results to indicate a significant |
| 20 | coarse PM contribution to PM light extinction even if one existed at this site. |
| 21 | However, from what EPA staff know of the areas, it is unlikely that there is a |
| 22 | frequent large contribution from coarse PM. Houston typically has at most a few |
| 23 | days per year with measured 24-hour average PM_{10} as high as of 150-200 μ g/m ³ . |
| 24 | If this were all coarse PM, the contribution to 24-hour average light extinction |
| 25 | would be 90-120 Mm ⁻¹ . Dallas typically does not have PM_{10} as high as 150 μ g/m ³ |
| • 26 | Sulfate in the summer and nitrate in the fall and winter are responsible for most of |
| 27 | the extreme light extinction at St. Louis, though there are several maximum |
| 28 | hourly periods where coarse PM is a major component. Recall that estimates of |
| 29 | coarse PM in St. Louis may be affected by a very local source (see Appendix A), |
| 30 | and thus the instances of high PM light extinction due to coarse PM may be |
| 31 | limited in geographic scope. |
| 3 2 • | Birmingham and Atlanta are similar in having sulfate year-round and winter |
| 33 | carbonaceous $PM_{2.5}$ as major contributors to their extreme light extinction periods. |
| 34 | Coarse PM for Birmingham was estimated using data from a single site, and the |
| 35 | estimates should be reasonably representative. Coarse PM for Atlanta was |

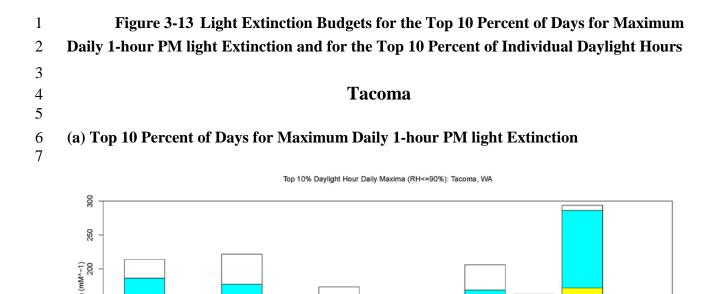
| 1 | estimated using data from two fairly close sites and the estimates should be |
|----|---|
| 2 | reasonably representative. |
| 3 | • Detroit has frequent large light extinction contributions from nitrate PM _{2.5} , mostly |
| 4 | in the winter, as well as some contributions from sulfate PM2.5 year-round and |
| 5 | several fall and winter days with high contributions from carbonaceous PM _{2.5} . |
| 6 | Coarse PM makes a notable contribution on a few days. Coarse PM for Detroit |
| 7 | was estimated using data from a single site near an automobile plant, and the |
| 8 | estimates should be reasonably representative for that site. |
| 9 | • The remaining four urban locations (Pittsburgh, Baltimore, Philadelphia, and New |
| 10 | York) are similar in that most of their extreme light extinction is from year-round |
| 11 | combinations of sulfate and nitrate. New York also has some winter elemental |
| 12 | and organic carbonaceous contributions to its extreme light extinction. Recall that |
| 13 | the $PM_{2.5}$ site representing the New York area is actually in Elizabeth, NJ; |
| 14 | emissions from diesel trucks on nearby interstate highways and/or diesel engines |
| 15 | associated with port activities might explain the carbonaceous contributions. |
| 16 | Coarse PM for Baltimore and Philadelphia was estimated using data from a single |
| 17 | site in each area, and the estimates should be reasonably representative. Coarse |
| 18 | PM for New York was estimated using data from two fairly distant sites and the |
| 19 | estimates may not be representative of both sites. Because coarse PM was |
| 20 | estimated for Pittsburgh by applying a regional factor to the local $PM_{2.5}$ mass |
| 21 | value, it would not have been possible for the results to indicate a significant |
| 22 | coarse PM contribution to PM light extinction even if one existed at this site. |
| 23 | However, exceedances of the PM_{10} NAAQS are rare in Pittsburgh suggesting that |
| 24 | coarse PM likely is not a frequent significant contributor to PM light extinction. |
| | |

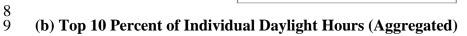
3.5 POLICY RELEVANT BACKGROUND

26 Policy relevant background levels of PM light extinction have been estimated for this 27 assessment by relying on outputs for the 2004 CMAQ run in which anthropogenic emissions in 28 the U.S., Canada, and Mexico were omitted, as described in the second draft ISA. Estimates of 29 PRB for PM light extinction were calculated from modeled concentrations of PM_{2.5} components 30 using the IMPROVE algorithm. The necessary component concentrations were extracted from 31 the CMAQ output files, as they were not summarized in the final ISA. More detail is provided in 32 Appendix C. 33 It is also necessary to have estimates of PRB for $PM_{10-2.5}$, as input to the IMPROVE

algorithm. The final ISA for this review does not present any new information on this subject.
The approach used in the two previous reviews was to present the historical range of annual

1 means of PM_{10-2.5} concentrations from IMPROVE monitoring sites selected as being least 2 influenced by anthropogenic emissions (US EPA, 2004, Table 3E-1). For this assessment, EPA 3 staff estimated PRB for PM_{10-2.5} using a contour map based on average 2000-2004 PM_{10-2.5} 4 concentrations from all IMPROVE monitoring sites, found in a recent report from the 5 IMPROVE program (DeBell, 2006). More detail is provided in Appendix C. 6 The outcome of the procedures for estimating PRB consists of hour-specific estimates of 7 PRB for PM_{2.5} components and annual average estimates for PRB for PM_{10-2.5}. Thus, hourspecific estimates of PM light extinction are possible, using the same hour-specific relative 8 9 humidity values as for the estimate of current conditions PM light extinction. 10 The PRB estimates play a role in this assessment (other than allowing confirmation of the obvious fact that current conditions PM light extinction values are generally well above PRB 11 12 conditions) only in the estimation of "what if" scenarios representing compliance with alternative 13 NAAQS scenarios based on PM light extinction. This role is described in section 4.1.4. 14 15





2008-12-37. TO

soil 🗖

1007-07-124-12 c

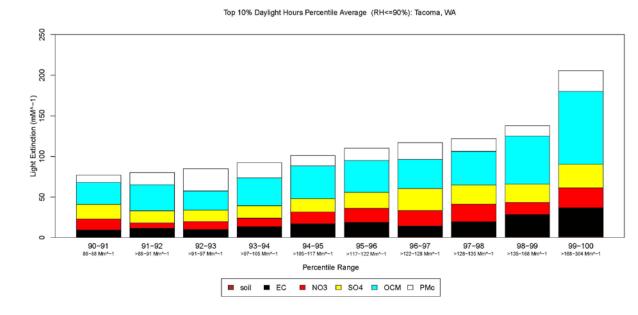
EC

20,

04.06:03

20, 00.41.00

NO3 🖸 SO4 🗖 OCM 🗆 PMc



3-66

10 11

Extinction (150 100

50

0

3006-17-07-09

306-17-19.09

3007, 10, 15: 16

1007-10-00.17

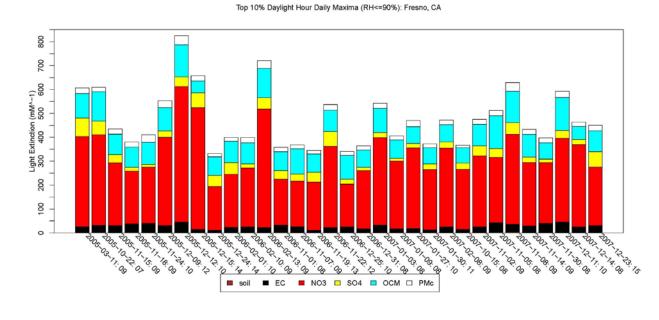
7007-10-11: 15

3007-17-08. 12

A007-17-38: 13

Fresno

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction



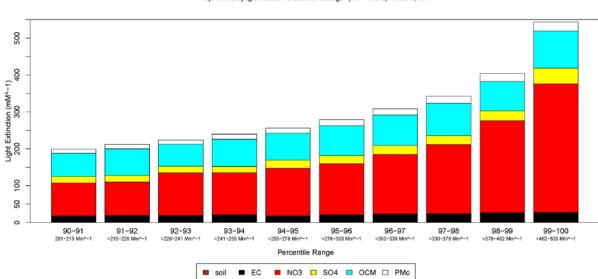


5

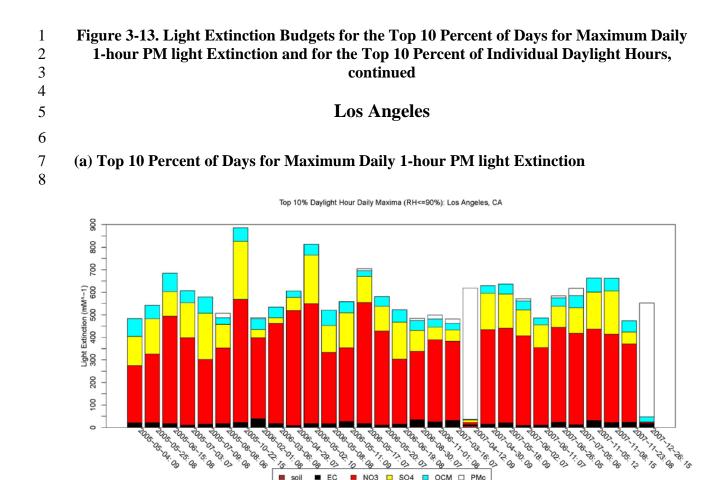
6

(b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

10 11



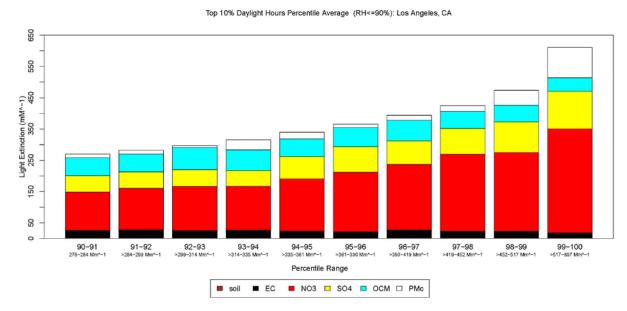
Top 10% Daylight Hours Percentile Average (RH<=90%): Fresno, CA



(b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

soil

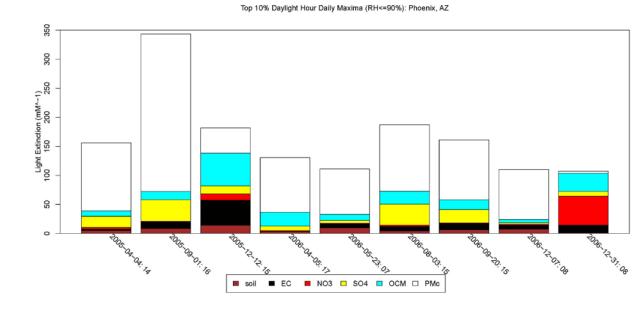
EC



3-68

NO3 SO4 OCM PMc

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

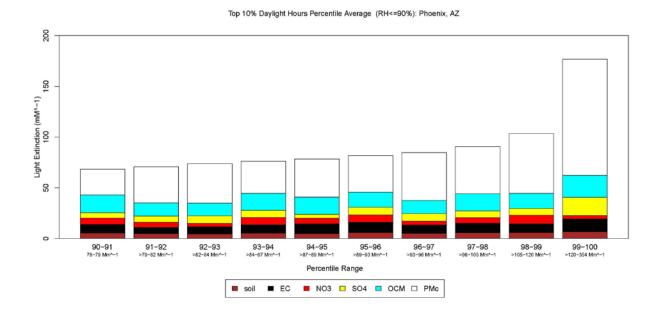




6

(b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

10 11

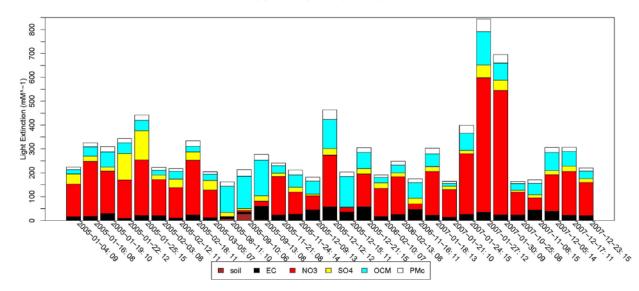


3-69

Salt Lake City

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

Top 10% Daylight Hour Daily Maxima (RH<=90%): Salt Lake City, UT



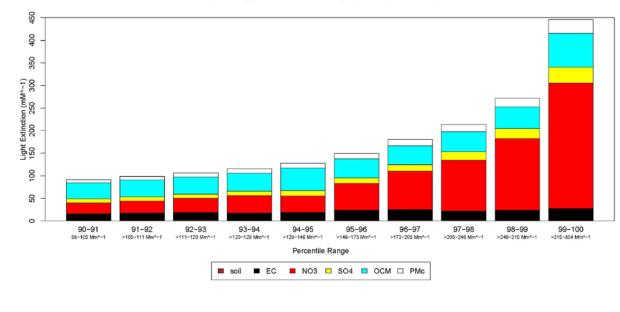


5

6

10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

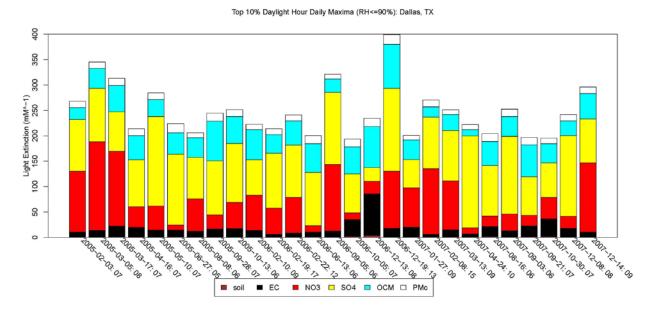
Top 10% Daylight Hours Percentile Average (RH<=90%): Salt Lake City, UT



3-70

12 13

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

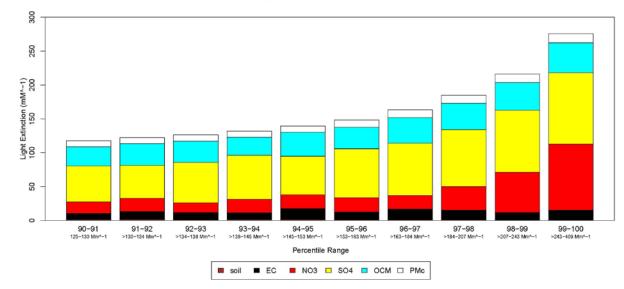




6

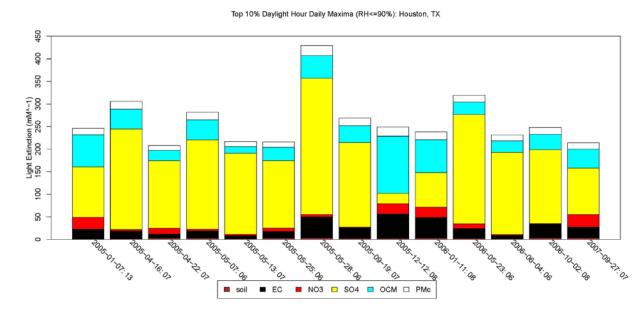
10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)





Houston

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction



8 9

5

6

10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

Top 10% Daylight Hours Percentile Average (RH<=90%): Houston, TX

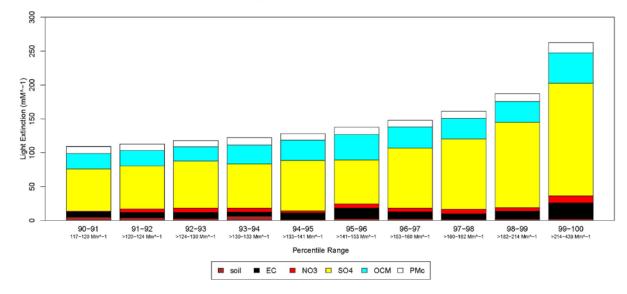
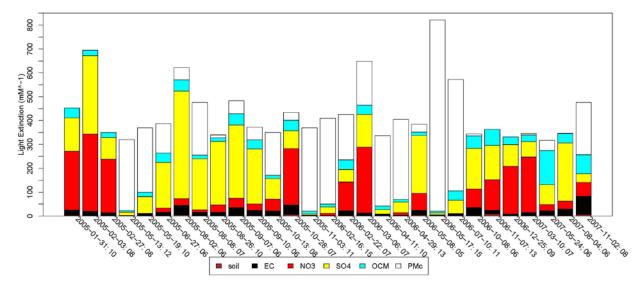
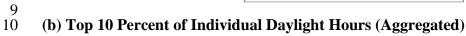


Figure 3-13. Light Extinction Budgets for the Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction and for the Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours, continued St. Louis (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

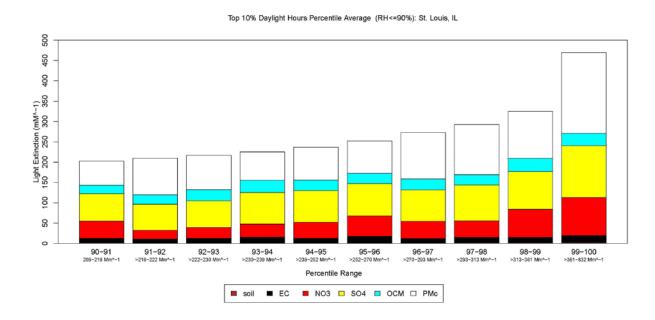
Top 10% Daylight Hour Daily Maxima (RH<=90%): St. Louis, IL





11

8

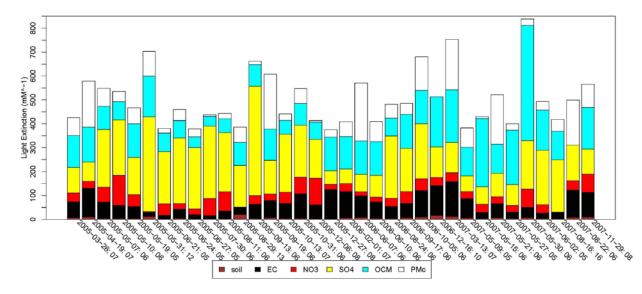


3-73

Birmingham

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

Top 10% Daylight Hour Daily Maxima (RH<=90%): Birmingham, AL



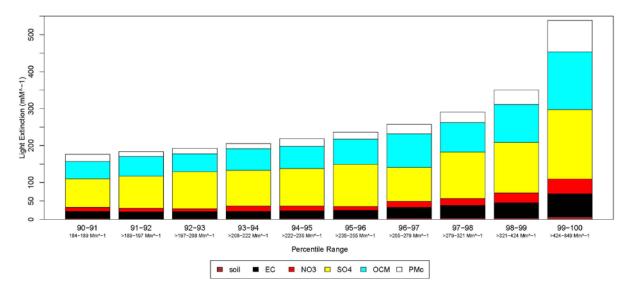
8 9

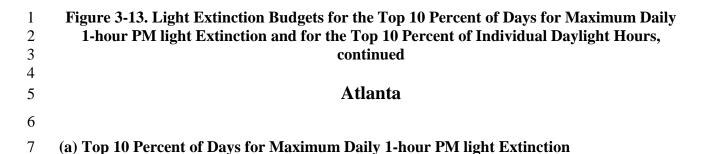
5

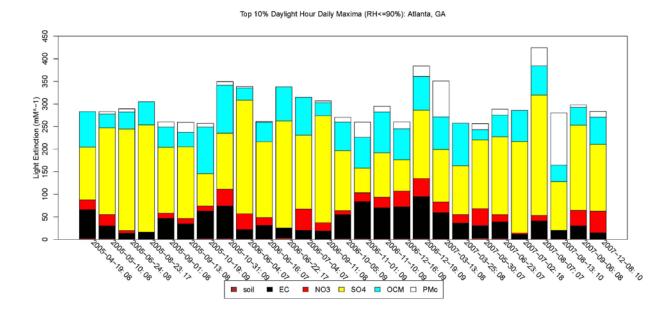
6

10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

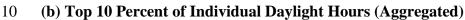
Top 10% Daylight Hours Percentile Average (RH<=90%): Birmingham, AL



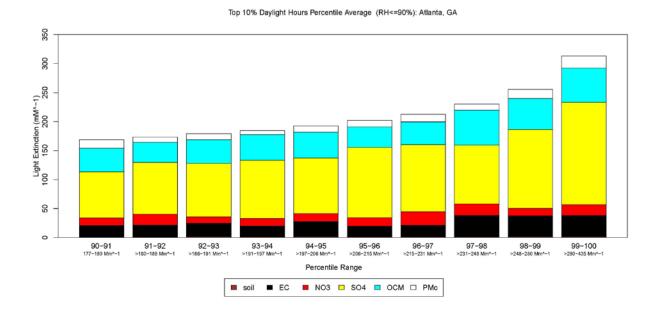








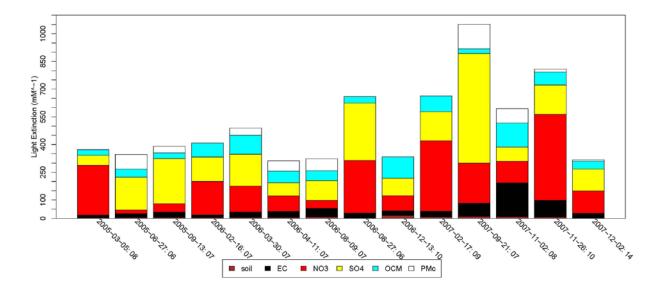
11



3-75

Detroit

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction



Top 10% Daylight Hour Daily Maxima (RH<=90%): Detroit, MI

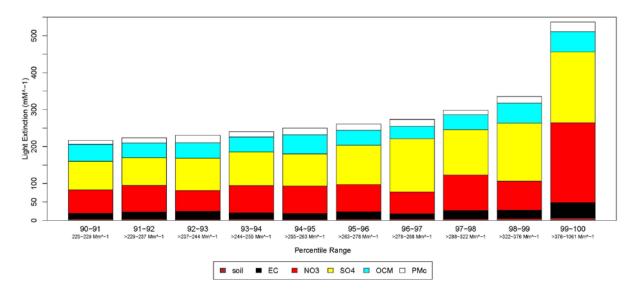
8 9

5

6

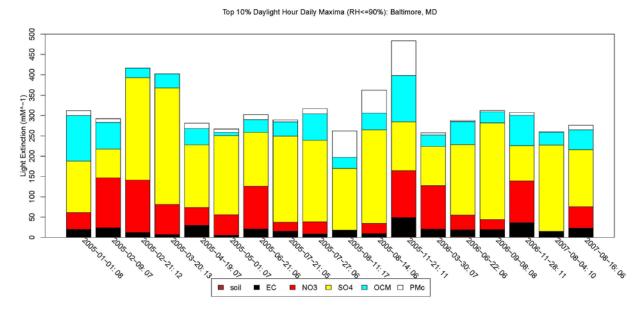
10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

Top 10% Daylight Hours Percentile Average (RH<=90%): Detroit, MI



Baltimore

7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction



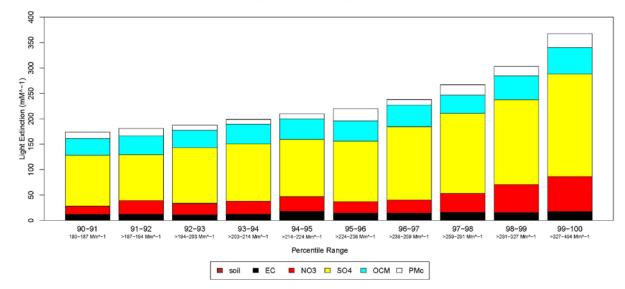


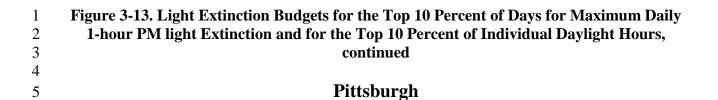
5

6

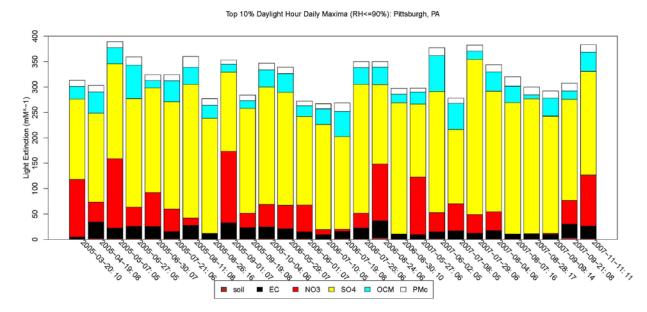
(b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)







7 (a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

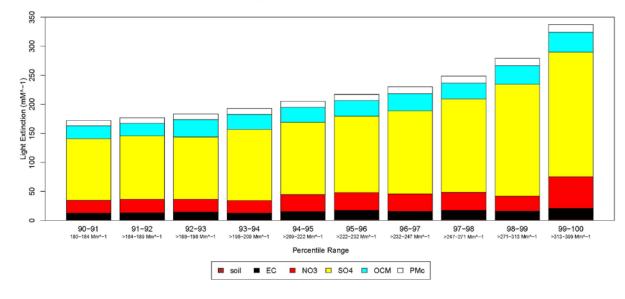




6

10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)





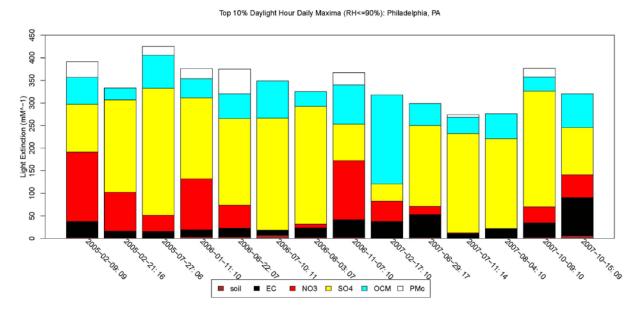
11 12

Philadelphia

5 6

7

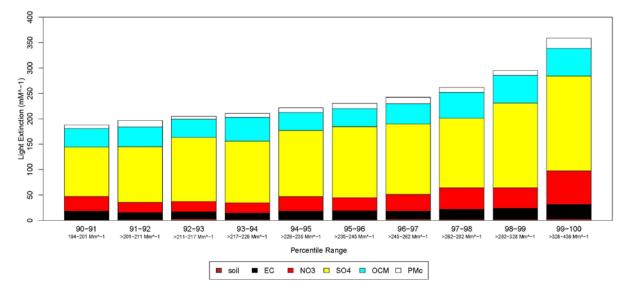
(a) Top 10 Percent of Days for Maximum Daily 1-hour PM light Extinction

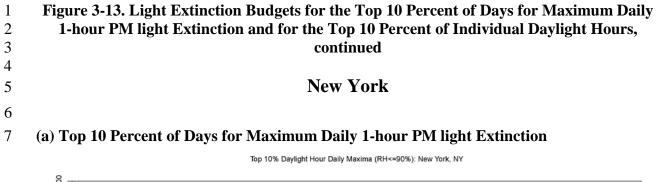


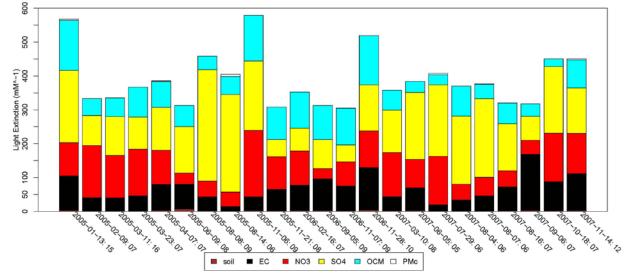


10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)

Top 10% Daylight Hours Percentile Average (RH<=90%): Philadelphia, PA

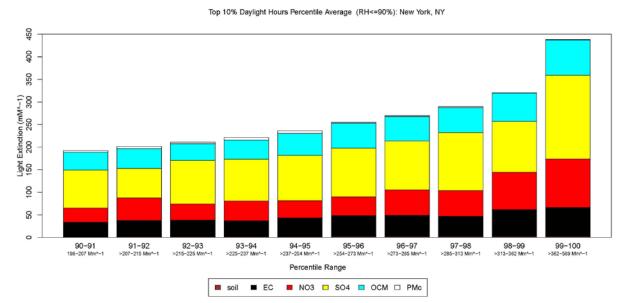








10 (b) Top 10 Percent of Individual Daylight Hours (Aggregated)



3-80

3

4 PM LIGHT EXTINCTION UNDER "WHAT IF" CONDITIONS OF JUST MEETING SPECIFIC ALTERNATIVE SECONDARY NAAQS

- 4
- 5

6

4.1 ALTERNATIVE SECONDARY NAAQS BASED ON MEASURED PM LIGHT EXTINCTION AS THE INDICATOR

4.1.1 Indicator and Monitoring Method

7 The indicator considered in this section is PM light extinction, assumed to be measured 8 by a continuous instrument, or instrument pair, capable of reporting both light scattering and 9 light absorption. For example, the measurement method could be an Aethalometer® or similar instrument for measuring light absorption paired with a nephelometer, with both instruments 10 11 using a PM₁₀ inlet so that PM light extinction due to PM_{2.5} and PM_{10-2.5} combined would be 12 measured. A measurement of light absorption using an Aethalometer® or similar instrument 13 based on optical analysis of collected PM would not be affected by ambient NO₂ concentrations. 14 Also, if a nephelometer is calibrated to zero using filtered or zero air and spanned using a light-15 scattering span gas with a well characterized scattering coefficient, such as carbon dioxide, 16 SUVA 134A, Freon 12, or Freon 22, then subsequent measurements of light extinction would 17 reflect PM light scattering, without including the effect of Rayleigh scattering. 18 4.1.2 Alternative Secondary NAAQS Scenarios based on Measured PM light 19 extinction 20 Eighteen alternative NAAQS scenarios presented in Table 4-1 are analyzed in this 21 section. Nine are based on daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction and nine on light 22 extinction in all hours without the restriction to daily maxima. Within each set of nine, the

- 23 scenarios are ordered from least to most stringent.
- 24
- 25

| Level | Annual | Form | | |
|---|--------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| Percentile Point Scenarios Based on Daily Maximum Daylight 1-hour PM Light Extinction | | | | |
| (a) 191 Mm ⁻¹ | 90 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (b) 191 Mm^{-1} | 95 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (c) 191 Mm^{-1} | 98 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (d) 112 Mm^{-1} | 90 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (e) 112 Mm^{-1} | 95 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (f) 112 Mm^{-1} | 98 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| $(g) 64 \text{ Mm}^{-1}$ | 90 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| $(h) 64 \text{ Mm}^{-1}$ | 95 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (i) 64 Mm^{-1} | 98 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| | | | | |
| Scenarios Based on Daylight 1-hour PM Light Extinction (All Daylight Ho | | | | |
| (j) 191 Mm ⁻¹ | 90 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (k) 191 Mm ⁻¹ | 95 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (l) 191 Mm ⁻¹ | 98 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (m) 112 Mm ⁻¹ | 90 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (n) 112 Mm ⁻¹ | 95 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (o) 112 Mm ⁻¹ | 98 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (p) 64 Mm ⁻¹ | 90 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| $(q) 64 \text{ Mm}^{-1}$ | 95 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |
| (r) 64 Mm ⁻¹ | 98 | 3-year average of percentile value | | |

Table 4-1. Alternative Secondary NAAQS Scenarios for PM Light Extinction

1

3 4 5

4.1.3 Monitoring Site Considerations for Alternative Secondary NAAQS Based on Measured PM light extinction

It is useful to think ahead tentatively to monitor siting aspects of NAAQS

6 implementation, so that the results presented in the remainder of this chapter based on the 15

7 specific study sites can be better interpreted in terms of how well they might represent later

8 findings if these (and other) areas were to deploy PM light extinction measurement instruments

9 as part of implementing a secondary NAAQS.

10 It is most likely that the instruments that would be used to implement a secondary

11 NAAQS with an indicator based on measured PM light extinction will be "closed path"

12 instruments that react only to air quality in their immediate vicinity. However, light paths that

13 matter to perceived visual air quality are likely to be several kilometers long. Therefore, a

14 monitoring site should be at least neighborhood in scale, i.e., its relationship to emission sources

and transport should be such that measurements made at the site reasonably reflect

16 concentrations in an area surrounding the site of at least about 0.5 to 4 kilometers in diameter.

17 It would be logical to require that in any urban area for which light extinction monitoring 18 is deemed a necessary requirement, at least one monitoring site would be placed in an area 1 expected to have the maximum PM light extinction conditions, subject to the above scale of

- 2 representation consideration and possibly also subject to the condition that the site be in an area
- 3 (or reasonably represent such an area) where valued urban scenes are able to be perceived by
- 4 people. i.e., that the site is "population oriented." It is difficult to imagine a neighborhood scale
- 5 monitoring location within the census-defined urbanized area of an urban area which would not
- 6 be "population oriented" for purposes of visual air quality, as "neighborhood" size land areas
- 7 typically would have residents, workers, etc. somewhere within them during daylight hours.

8 With regard to the monitoring sites used in this assessment, all are reported to be, or 9 appear to be, neighborhood or larger scale, and all are in areas where people are present during 10 daylight hours. The sites in Detroit (Dearborn) and New York (Elizabeth, NJ) are, however, 11 rather close to an industrial source and a major interstate highway interchange/turnpike exit, 12 respectively. Significantly, most of the study sites are not the highest PM_{2.5} concentration site in 13 their urban area, so a "what if" scenario that manipulates the "current conditions" at these sites to 14 "just meet" an alternative secondary NAAQS might implicitly leave other parts of their urban 15 areas with PM light extinction above the NAAQS.

Probe height is another consideration. For purposes of a secondary NAAQS aimed to protect visibility, monitoring probes logically should be placed so that the sampled air is reasonably representative of the air along the sight path to the valued scene, which may be different than the probe heights of the monitors that provided data for this assessment.⁴³ We have not yet studied this issue further.

21 22

4.1.4 Approach to Modeling "What If" Conditions for Alternative Secondary NAAQS Based on Measured PM Light Extinction

Before modeling "what if" conditions, EPA staff augmented the data set described in Table 4 so that the sets of study days for Houston and Phoenix were seasonally balanced despite the lack of actual monitoring data for one quarter in each city. For the first quarter of 2005 in Phoenix, we substituted the available 12 days from the first quarter of 2006. For the fourth quarter of 2007 in Houston, we substituted 13 randomly drawn days from the fourth quarters of 2005 and 2006.

Also, Tacoma (originally) and Phoenix (after this augmentation) each have only two calendar years of suitable data, while the form of the alternative NAAQS scenarios requires the averaging of the 90th, 95th, or 98th percentile values from three years. In Tacoma and Phoenix, for every step in the analysis at which a design value is used as an input or reported as an output, we averaged the percentile values from the only two available years.

⁴³ Probe height influence on measured PM light extinction might alternatively be taken into consideration in setting the level of a NAAQS.

1 We modeled daylight and daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction under each 2 of the "what if" scenarios (in which each study area "just meets" one of the 18 alternative 3 secondary NAAQS listed in section 4.1.2) via the following steps. These steps are essentially the 4 same as the "proportional rollback" steps that have been used in the health risk assessment 5 modeling of "what if" conditions in several previous NAAQS reviews for PM and other criteria 6 pollutants. The steps are described here for the nine scenarios based on daily maximum daylight 7 1-hour PM light extinction; similar steps were followed for the nine scenarios based on 8 percentiles of all daylight 1-hour PM light-extinction. The referenced tables present results for 9 both sets of scenarios.

10

1. After excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent, identify the 11 appropriate percentile (90th, 95th, or 98th) daily maximum daylight 1-hour light 12 13 extinction value in each year, noting the day and hour each occurred, and average these values across years to calculate the light extinction design value for each site 14 consistent with the percentile form of the NAAQS scenario.⁴⁴ The three resulting 15 design values for each area (for the 90th, 95th, and 98th percentile forms) are shown in 16 Table 4-2. (Note that in a number of cases, which are identified by a footnote, the 17 study area meets one or more of the NAAQS scenario under current conditions. In 18 19 these cases, the "current conditions" PM light extinction values are not adjusted, i.e., PM light extinction values are never "rolled up.") Notice that the design values for 20 the 90th percentile maximum daily 1-hour for most cities are generally similar to the 21 design values for the 98th percentile of all daylight hours. On average there are about 22 ten hours defined as daylight per day, so if the light extinction were randomly 23 distributed among the daylight hours and days, the 90th percentile maximum daily 1-24 hour would correspond to the 99th percentile of all hours; the fact that the point of 25 rough equivalency is the 98th percentile indicates a tendency for hours with higher 26 light extinction to cluster together in the same day. Figure 4-1 presents two scatter 27 28 plots that relate the design values based on daily maximum 1-hour PM light 29 extinction values and the design values based on all daylight 1-hour light extinction 30 values. In Panel A, design values for the daily maximum and all hours forms are paired by the defining percentile, and colors are used to distinguish the 90th, 95th, and 31 32 98th percentile statistical forms. It appears from Panel A that the design values for the two approaches to defining the NAAOS scenarios are highly correlated but with the 33 all hours approach resulting in numerically lower design values than the daily 34 maximum approach. The correlation breaks down for the 98th percentile form for the 35 few study areas with the highest levels of PM light extinction. Panel B compares the 36

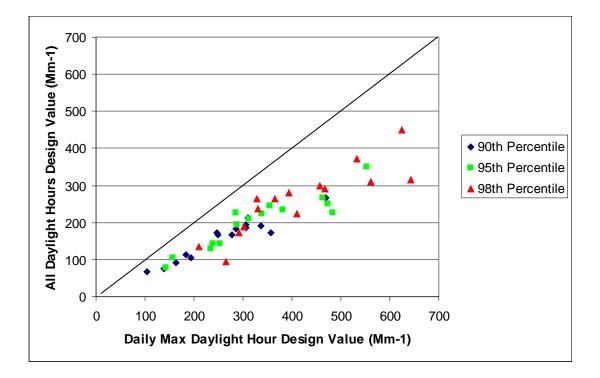
⁴⁴ Annual percentile values were picked from the set of day-specific or hour-specific estimates according to the same scheme as used for the current 24-hour secondary PM2.5 standard, as explained in section 4.5(a) of 40 CFR 50 appendix N. For example, if there are 60 daily maximum values in a year, the second highest value is the 98th percentile value. Note that this differs from the algorithm used by some spreadsheet and other statistical programs, which may interpolate between sample values. Also, this is a different approach than in the Regional Haze program, in which conditions in the best and worst 20 percent of days are averaged together, rather than focusing on conditions on the specific day at the 80th and 20th percentile points.

90th percentile design values based on daily maximum PM light extinction with the 90th, 95th, and 98th percentile design values based on all daylight hours PM light extinction. There is close agreement between the 90th percentile design values based on daily maximum values and the 98th percentile design value based on all daylight hours.

| Study Area | Design Value for 90th Percentile | Design Value for 95 th Percentile Form (Mm⁻¹) | Design Value for 98 th Percentile Form |
|---------------------------|--|--|--|
| Study Area | Form (Mm ⁻¹) | Percentile Form (Milli) | (Mm ⁻¹ |
| Docian Values | | mum Daylight 1-hour PM | |
| Tacoma | 140* | 157* | 210 |
| Fresno | 338 | 463 | 533 |
| Los Angeles | 469 | 554 | 624 |
| Phoenix | 105* | 144* | 266 |
| Salt Lake City | 164* | 252 | 410 |
| Dallas | 183* | 232 | 302 |
| Houston | 194 | 239 | 291 |
| St. Louis | 307 | 381 | 467 |
| Birmingham | 357 | 483 | 562 |
| Atlanta | 249 | 288 | 331 |
| Detroit | 310 | 473 | 644 |
| Pittsburgh | 278 | 313 | 364 |
| Baltimore | 246 | 286 | 328 |
| Philadelphia | 240 | 339 | 393 |
| New York | 306 | 355 | 457 |
| | | | |
| | | ur PM Light Extinction (A | |
| Tacoma | 76* | 106* | 136* |
| Fresno | 190* | 266 | 373 |
| Los Angeles | 266 | 349 | 451 |
| Phoenix | 68* | 79* | 94* |
| Salt Lake City | 93* | 142* | 225 |
| Dallas | 113* | 143* | 188* |
| Houston | 105* | 128* | 171* |
| St. Louis | 194 | 235 | 290 |
| Birmingham | 173* | 227 | 309 |
| Atlanta | 166* | 195 | 238 |
| Detroit | 212 | 251 | 315 |
| Pittsburgh | 167* | 209 | 264 |
| Baltimore | 172* | 227 | 265 |
| Philadelphia | 183* | 222 | 279 |
| New York | 186* | 244 | 300 |
| * This design value meets | one or more of the NAAQS | S scenarios based on PM light exti | nction. |

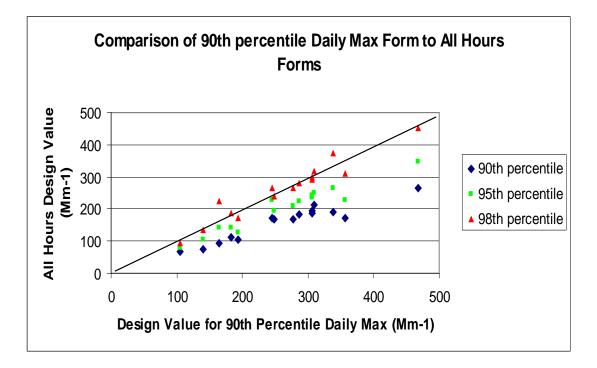
| Table 4-2. Current | t Conditions PM li | oht extinction a | design values | for the study areas. |
|--------------------|----------------------|-------------------|---------------|----------------------|
| | i contantions i mi n | She extinction of | ucoign values | ior me study areas |

Figure 4-1 Comparison of Daily Max and All Daylight Hour Design Values



(A) Comparison of design values matched by percentile form

(B) Comparison of 90th percentile daily maximum design values and and 90th, 95th, and 98th percentile all daylight hours design values



| 1 | 0 | ame days and hours, find the three (or two, in the case of Phoenix and |
|------------|-------------------------|--|
| 2 | | r which there were only two years of suitable data available) |
| 3 | | ing values of PRB PM light extinction, and average these values across |
| 4 | years to cal | culate the PRB portion of the design value. |
| 5 | | |
| 6 | | e value from step 2 from the value from step 1, to determine the non-PRB |
| 7 | portion of t | he design value. |
| 8 | | |
| 9 | | he percentage reduction required in non-PRB PM light extinction in order |
| 10 | | ne design value to the PM light extinction level that defines the NAAQS |
| 11 | scenario, u | sing the following equation: |
| 12 | | |
| 13 | Percent reduction requ | ired = $1 - (NAAQS \text{ level} - PRB \text{ portion of the design value})/(non-PRB)$ |
| 14 | | portion of the design value) |
| 15 | | |
| 16 | - | tage reductions determined in step 4 are shown in Table 4-3. Figure 4-2 |
| 17 | 1 | em graphically in the form of a scatter plot, comparing the required |
| 18 | | for scenarios based on daily maximum 1-hour daylight PM light extinction |
| 19 | | cenarios with the same level and percentile form but based on all daylight |
| 20 | | ur PM light extinction values. For the NAAQS scenarios involving higher |
| 21 | | lower percentile forms, there are some notable differences in the |
| 22 | 1 0 | reductions required for some area to attain. As was the case for the design |
| 23 | | ice in Table 4-3 that there is generally similar percentage reductions for |
| 24 | - | nd level for the 90th percentile maximum daily and 98th percentile of all |
| 25 | daylight ho | urs. |
| 26 | A 1 | stated if the state and is mosting a NAAOC second is in the second state |
| 27 28 | | stated, if the study area is meeting a NAAQS scenario in the current case, no adjustments were made to represent the "just meeting" case. In |
| 28 29 | | ative values for the percent reduction required to meet the NAAQS |
| 29 30 | | lculated by the above equation were re-set to zero. |
| 30 311. | scenario ca | iculated by the above equation were re-set to zero. |
| 311. 32 | 5 Turning to | the entire set of day/hour-specific actual and PRB daylight PM light |
| 33 | e | values for the three (or two) year period, determine the non-PRB portion of |
| 34 | | stinction in an hour, reduce it by the percentage determined in step 4, and |
| 35 | | the PRB PM light extinction. The result is the "just meets" PM light |
| 36 | | value for that day and hour. |
| 37 | extinetion | and for that day and nour. |
| 38 | Note that in the | ese steps, it is not necessary to make any explicit or implicit assumption |
| 39 | about what PM compo | onents would be reduced to allow the area to meet the NAAQS scenario, as |
| 40 | - | s target design value is itself in units of light extinction. One path to |
| 41 | - | enario would be to reduce each of the five $PM_{2.5}$ components (and thus the |
| 42 | • | sign values shown in Table 3-2) and $PM_{10-2.5}$ by the calculated "percent |
| 43 | reduction required". H | However, a lesser reduction in one or more of the six PM concentrations |
| 44 | could be offset by a gr | eater reduction in or more of the remaining concentrations. Thus, it is not |
| | | |

- 1 possible to associate unique values of annual average and 24-hour average PM_{2.5} with the "just
- 2 meeting" NAAQS scenarios reported in Table 4-3.

3

| | N | AAQS sc | enarios t | based on 1 | measured | l light ext | inction. | | |
|--------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|--------------|
| | NAAQ | S Scenario | | | | our Dayligh er Three Ye | | extinction, | Average |
| | (a) | (b) | (c) | (d) | (e) | (f) | (g) | (h) | (i) |
| Level (Mm-1) | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 |
| Percentile Form | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | 90 th | 95 th | 98th |
| | | | | Percentage | e Reduction | Required | in | | |
| Area | | | | Non-PR | B PM light | extinction | | | |
| Tacoma | 0 | 0 | 10 | 22 | 34 | 53 | 61 | 70 | 80 |
| Fresno | 45 | 60 | 65 | 69 | 77 | 81 | 84 | 88 | 90 |
| Los Angeles | 61 | 67 | 71 | 78 | 82 | 84 | 88 | 90 | 91 |
| Phoenix | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 23 | 60 | 42 | 59 | 78 |
| Salt Lake City | 0 | 25 | 54 | 33 | 57 | 74 | 63 | 76 | 85 |
| Dallas | 0 | 21 | 39 | 42 | 55 | 66 | 70 | 76 | 83 |
| Houston | 2 | 20 | 36 | 45 | 57 | 64 | 71 | 79 | 81 |
| St. Louis | 39 | 51 | 61 | 66 | 73 | 78 | 82 | 86 | 89 |
| Birmingham | 48 | 61 | 67 | 71 | 78 | 82 | 85 | 88 | 90 |
| Atlanta | 25 | 35 | 44 | 58 | 64 | 69 | 78 | 81 | 84 |
| Detroit | 39 | 61 | 71 | 66 | 78 | 84 | 82 | 88 | 91 |
| Pittsburgh | 32 | 40 | 48 | 61 | 66 | 70 | 79 | 81 | 84 |
| Baltimore | 23 | 35 | 43 | 57 | 64 | 68 | 77 | 81 | 83 |
| Philadelphia | 34 | 45 | 52 | 63 | 68 | 73 | 80 | 83 | 85 |
| New York | 39 | 48 | 59 | 65 | 70 | 77 | 81 | 84 | 88 |
| | NAA | QS Scenar | | | | A light extin All Daylight | | rage of Per | centile |
| | (j) | (k) | (l) | (m) | (n) | (0) | (p) | (q) | (r) |
| Level (Mm-1) | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 |
| Percentile | | | | | | | | | |
| Form | 90th | 95th | 98th | 90th | 95th | 98th | 90th | 95th | 98th |
| Area | | | | | e Reductior <u>B PM light</u> | Required extinction | in | | |
| Tacoma | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 22 | 19 | 46 | 67 |
| Fresno | 0 | 29 | 50 | 43 | 60 | 72 | 70 | 79 | 85 |
| Los Angeles | 29 | 47 | 59 | 60 | 70 | 77 | 78 | 84 | 88 |
| Phoenix | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 20 | 34 |
| Salt Lake City | 0 | 0 | 15 | 0 | 22 | 51 | 33 | 56 | 73 |
| Dallas | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 23 | 42 | 46 | 59 | 69 |
| Houston | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 13 | 38 | 42 | 53 | 70 |
| St. Louis | 1 | 19 | 35 | 44 | 54 | 63 | 70 | 76 | 80 |
| Birmingham | 0 | 17 | 39 | 37 | 53 | 66 | 66 | 75 | 82 |
| Atlanta | 0 | 2 | 21 | 34 | 45 | 55 | 64 | 71 | 77 |
| Detroit | 10 | 25 | 40 | 49 | 57 | 66 | 73 | 77 | 82 |
| Pittsburgh | 0 | 9 | 28 | 34 | 48 | 59 | 64 | 71 | 78 |
| Baltimore | 0 | 16 | 29 | 37 | 52 | 60 | 66 | 74 | 79 |
| Philadelphia | 0 | 15 | 32 | 41 | 52 | 62 | 68 | 74 | 79 |
| New York | 0 | 22 | 37 | 42 | 56 | 64 | 69 | 76 | 81 |

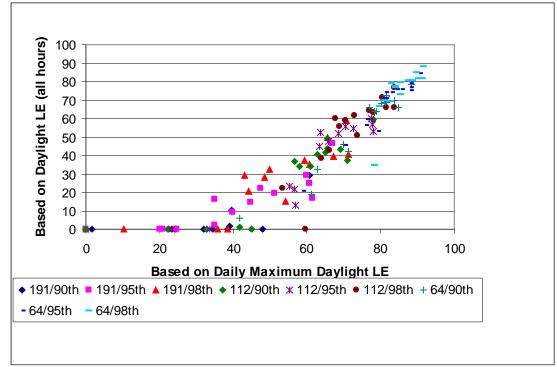
Table 4-3. Percentage reductions in non-PRB light extinction required to "just meet" theNAAQS scenarios based on measured light extinction.

3

1 2

4

Figure 4-2 Comparison of Required Percentage Reductions in Non-PRB PM Light **Extinction Needed to Meet NAAQS Scenarios**



3

4 5

6

7

4.2 ALTERNATIVE SECONDARY PM2.5 NAAQS BASED ON ANNUAL AND 24-HOUR PM_{2.5} MASS

4.2.1 Secondary NAAQS Scenarios Based on Annual and 24-hour PM_{2.5} Mass

In this second draft version of the assessment, EPA staff have modeled two "what if"

8 scenarios based on the same indicators and averaging periods as define the current secondary 9 PM_{2.5} NAAQS:

- $15 \,\mu g/m^3$ weighted annual average PM_{2.5} concentration and $35 \,\mu g/m^3$ 24-hour average • 10 PM_{25} concentration with a 98th percentile form, both averaged over three years. These 11 are the current secondary NAAQS for PM_{2.5}. 12
- $12 \,\mu g/m^3$ weighted annual average PM_{2.5} concentration and 25 $\,\mu g/m^3$ 24-hour average 13 PM_{2.5} concentration with a 98th percentile form, both averaged over three years. 14
- These are the highest and lowest alternative NAAQS scenarios considered in the health 15 risk assessment, and therefore encompass the full range of alternative primary PM_{2.5}NAAQS 16 being analyzed by EPA staff.
- 17
- 18

1 2

4.2.2 Approach to Modeling Conditions If Secondary PM_{2.5} NAAQS Based on Annual and 24-hour PM_{2.5} Mass Were Just Met

Because these NAAQS scenarios are based on PM_{2.5} mass as the indicator, rather than light extinction, the steps needed to model "what if" conditions are somewhat different, and involve explicit consideration of changes in PM_{2.5} components.

6

18 19

20

21 22 23

24

25 26

27

28

29

7 1. Apply proportional rollback to all the $PM_{2.5}$ monitoring sites in each study area, 8 taking into account PRB $PM_{2.5}$ mass, to "just meet" the NAAQS scenario for the area 9 as a whole, not just at the visibility assessment study site. The health risk assessment document describes this procedure in detail. The degree of rollback is controlled by 10 11 the highest annual or 24-hour design value, which in most study areas is from a site 12 other than the site used in this visibility assessment. The relevant result from this 13 analysis is the percentage reduction in non-PRB PM_{2.5} mass need to "just meet" the 14 NAAQS scenario, for each study area. These percentage reductions are shown in 15 Table 4-4. Note that Phoenix and Salt Lake City meet the 15/35 NAAOS scenario 16 under current conditions, and require no reduction. PM_{2.5} levels in these two cities 17 were not "rolled up."

- 2. For each day and hour for each $PM_{2.5}$ component, subtract the PRB concentration from the current conditions concentration, to determine the non-PRB portion of the current conditions concentration.
 - 3. Apply the percentage reduction from step 1 to the non-PRB portion of each of the five $PM_{2.5}$ components. Add back the PRB portion of the component.
- 4. Re-apply the IMPROVE algorithm, using the reduced $PM_{2.5}$ component concentrations, the current conditions $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentration for the day and hour, and relative humidity for the day and hour. Include the term for Rayleigh scattering.
- 30 The results of these steps are shown in Table 4-6.

31

| 1 |
|---|
| 2 |

| scenarios based on annual and 24-hour PM _{2.5} mass | | | | | | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| | Percentage Redu | uction Required | | | | | | | |
| Study Area | (s) | (t) | | | | | | | |
| Study Area | Annual $PM_{2.5}$ NAAQS = 15 μ g/m ³ | Annual $PM_{2.5}$ NAAQS = 12 μ g/m ³ | | | | | | | |
| | 24-hour PM _{2.5} NAAQS = 35 μ g/m ³ | 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ NAAQS = 25 µg/m | | | | | | | |
| Tacoma | 19 | 43 | | | | | | | |
| Fresno | 45 | 61 | | | | | | | |
| Los Angeles | 37 | 55 | | | | | | | |
| Phoenix | 0* | 22 | | | | | | | |
| Salt Lake City | 37 | 56 | | | | | | | |
| Dallas | 0* | 7 | | | | | | | |
| Houston | 6 | 27 | | | | | | | |
| St. Louis | 10 | 37 | | | | | | | |
| Birmingham | 22 | 45 | | | | | | | |
| Atlanta | 8 | 30 | | | | | | | |
| Detroit | 19 | 43 | | | | | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 19 | 43 | | | | | | | |
| Baltimore | 6 | 33 | | | | | | | |
| Philadelphia | 8 | 35 | | | | | | | |
| New York | 17 | 41 | | | | | | | |
| * These areas meet the | his NAAOS scenario under current conditions | | | | | | | | |

Table 4-4. Percentage reductions required in non-PRB PM2.5 mass to "just meet" NAAQS seconaries based on annual and 24 hour DM. - mass

* These areas meet this NAAQS scenario under current conditions.

3

4 5

4.3 **RESULTS FOR "JUST MEETING" EACH ALTERNATIVE SECONDARY** NAAQS SCENARIO

6 The modeling described in sections 4.1 and 4.2 resulted in estimates of PM light 7 extinction for each day and hour in each study area, for each NAAQS scenario. Four summaries 8 of these conditions are presented here.

9 Figure 4-3 shows two box-and-whisker plots of daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light

extinction. The top panel (a) is for the single illustrative scenario of a NAAQS based on daily 10

maximum daylight 1-hour light extinction with a level of 112 Mm⁻¹ and a 90th percentile form, 11

which was chosen for this illustration because it is approximately mid-way among the nine 12

scenarios based on daily maximum light extinction in terms of stringency.⁴⁵ The bottom panel 13

(b) is for the scenario of meeting the current secondary $PM_{2.5}NAAQS$ of 15 µg/m³ for the annual 14

average and 35 μ g/m³ for the 98th percentile 24-hour average. A notable feature of this 15

comparison is that in the top panel, all the study areas have a similar distribution of the daily 16

⁴⁵ Plots of the distribution of daily maximum light extinction for all 18 NAAQS scenarios based on daily maximum light extinction, and of individual hourly light extinction for all 18 NAAQS scenarios based on individual daylight hours, are provided in Appendix F.

1 maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction, while in the bottom panel this is not the case.

2 This is expected, since a NAAQS based on a measured daily maximum PM light extinction

3 indicator will of course result in areas achieving similar daily maximum PM light extinction

4 patterns once each area reaches a "just meets" condition. In areas with generally higher relative

5 humidity conditions, concentrations of $PM_{2.5}$ components and/or $PM_{10-2.5}$ would need to be lower

6 to achieve the "just meet" condition. In contrast, in the NAAQS scenario represented by the

57 bottom panel, concentrations of PM_{2.5} mass will be similar across areas, but concentrations of

8 PM_{2.5} components may not be, and levels of PM light extinction will not be similar in areas with 9 dissimilar levels of relative humidity. The specific differences among areas in the bottom panel 10 are generally as expected, with the drier study areas having lower levels of PM light extinction.

11 Tables 4-5 and 4-6 summarize the "just meets" conditions in the NAAQS scenarios in 12 terms of the PM light extinction design values when just meeting. Table 4-5 addresses the 18 13 scenarios of NAAQS based on measured PM light extinction. When an area just meets a 14 NAAQS scenario, its design value in principle should exactly equal the NAAQS level, so 15 preparation of this table serves as a check against calculation errors. Note that the design values 16 in Table 4-5, resulting from the rollback steps described in section 4.1.4, in some cases do not 17 exactly equal the assumed level of the NAAQS, although all are quite close. Closer investigation 18 has revealed that this is mostly a result of hours switching their ranking in the rollback process. 19 Hours can switch rank because the level of PRB PM light extinction varies with each hour, so a 20 uniform percentage reduction in non-PRB light extinction (step 5) can result in non-uniform percentage reductions in actual PM light extinction; a lower ranking hour can thereby move up in 21 22 the post-rollback ranking. In principle, rollback could be iterated to exactly achieve a design 23 value equal to the level of the NAAOS for each scenario. However, the discrepancies indicated 24 in Table 4-5 were judged too small to justify iterative rollback, given other uncertainties in the 25 analysis.

Table 4-6 addresses the two scenarios of NAAQS based on $PM_{2.5}$ mass, with PM light extinction design values shown for the 90th, 95th, and 98th percentile forms.

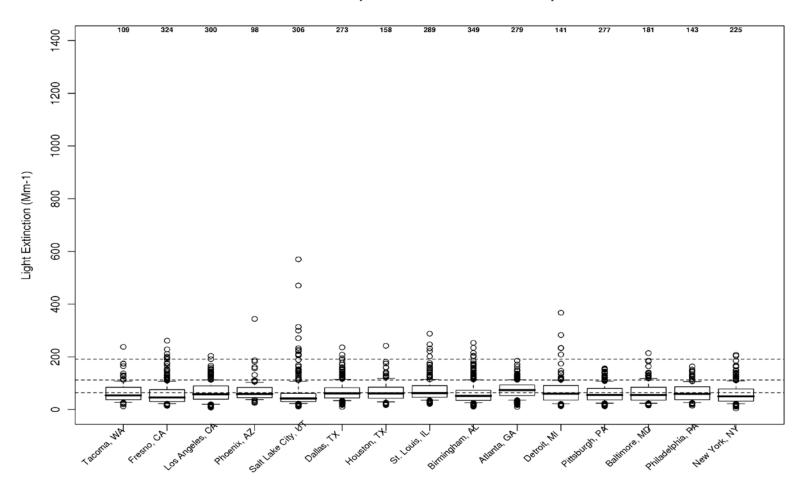
28 Table 4-7 summarizes all 20 scenarios in terms of the percentage of days (across 2005 to 29 2007, but after rollback) in which the daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction under 30 "just meeting" conditions exceeds each of the CPLs. Part A of the table applies to NAAQS 31 scenarios based on daily maximum 1-hour PM light extinction values. Part B of the table applies 32 to the scenarios based on 1-hour PM light extinction values during all daylight hours. Note that 33 the reported percentages in both Part A and Part B is the percentage of days in which the daily 34 maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction under "just meeting" conditions exceeds each of 35 the CPLs; this allows comparison of the "effectiveness" of the two NAAQS approaches using a 36 consistent metric. (The 15/35 and 12/25 NAAQS scenarios are the same in Part A and Part B,

1 and are repeated only for convenience in making comparisons.) Hours with relative humidity 2 above 90 percent have been excluded from consideration, consistent with the definition of the 3 NAAQS scenarios. Also shown at the bottom of the table in each column representing a 4 NAAOS scenario is the average of these percentages of time across the 15 study areas (this is the 5 simple column average, not weighted by the number of days available in each area). 6 Comparisons of these percentages allows a rough indication of how the two scenarios of a 7 NAAQS based on PM2.5 mass compare to the other 18 scenarios in terms of protecting visual air 8 quality. Notice that the most restrictive of the two NAAQS scenarios based on PM_{2.5} mass 9 would reduce the projected 1-hour maximum daily light extinction above the least restrictive CPL (191Mm⁻¹) to less than 10 percent of the time for most of the urban areas (only L.A., St. 10 11 Louis, and Birmingham have values above 10 percent). However at the current PM NAAQS 12 level (i.e., 15/35) all of the eastern urban areas and Los Angeles exceed the least restrictive CPL 13 more than 10% of the time. Comparison of Parts A and B of Figure 4-7 indicates that basing a 14 PM light extinction NAAQS scenario on daily maximum 1-hour light extinction has a lower 15 percentage in excess of the 1-hour daily maximum versus the NAAQS scenario based on all 16 daylight hours light extinction for a given level and percentile form of the NAAQS. This is 17 consistent with the results presented in Table 4-2 and Figure 4-1, which indicated that current 18 conditions design values are generally lower for the all hours approach. Again there is near equivalence between the 90th percentile daily maximum and 98th percentile all daylight hours in 19 terms of the percent of days exceeding the daily maximum CPL values in Table 4-7. 20 21

22

Figure 4-3 Distributions of daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction under two "just meeting" secondary NAAQS scenarios (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent)

(a) Secondary NAAQS based on daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction with a level of 112 Mm-1 and a 90th percentile form



ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112Pctl90DVsFromdaily.max

Figure 4-3. Distributions of daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction under two "just meeting" secondary NAAQS scenarios (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent), continued



Light Extinction (Mm-1) С n n n Baimore.MD Philadelphili.PM Pitabudi. Pk Sallake CIM. Similation.A Tacona. WA IN PHORE ON PHORE IN AL Houston.T Detroit.M New YOK. Fresho. CA Dallas, T+ St. Louis, IL Allanta. GA

PMRollbackDailyMaxCase1NAAQS

| | greater than 90 percent) | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|-------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|--------------|--|
| | Seco | ndary | NAAQ | S Scen | arios B | ased or | n Daily | Maxi | mum | |
| | (a) | (b) | (c) | (d) | (e) | (f) | (g) | (h) | (i) | |
| Level (Mm ⁻¹) | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Percentile Form | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | |
| | | | PM lig | ht exti | nction | Design | Value | | | |
| | (bas | ed on s | ame pe | rcentil | e form | as the l | NAAQ | S scen | ario) | |
| Tacoma, WA | 140 | 157 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 108 | 66 | 70 | 60 | |
| Fresno, CA | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Los Angeles, CA | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 65 | 64 | 64 | |
| Phoenix, AZ | 105 | 144 | 185 | 105 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Salt Lake City, UT | 164 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Dallas, TX | 183 | 191 | 191 | 113 | 113 | 112 | 64 | 66 | 66 | |
| Houston, TX | 191 | 191 | 191 | 115 | 112 | 112 | 67 | 61 | 67 | |
| St. Louis, IL | 191 | 191 | 191 | 113 | 112 | 112 | 65 | 64 | 64 | |
| Birmingham, AL | 191 | 192 | 191 | 113 | 114 | 112 | 64 | 66 | 64 | |
| Atlanta, GA | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 111 | 112 | 64 | 63 | 65 | |
| Detroit, MI | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 65 | |
| Pittsburgh, PA | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Baltimore, MD | 191 | 191 | 191 | 111 | 112 | 112 | 63 | 64 | 65 | |
| Philadelphia, PA | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 65 | 64 | 64 | |
| New York, NY | 192 | 191 | 191 | 113 | 112 | 112 | 65 | 64 | 64 | |
| | Secon | dary N | JAAQS | Scena | rios Ba | sed on | All Da | ylight | Hours | |
| | (j) | (k) | (l) | (m) | (n) | (0) | (p) | (q) | (r) | |
| Level (Mm ⁻¹) | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Percentile Form | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | 90 th | 95 th | 98th | |
| | | | PM lig | ht exti | nction | Design | Value | | | |
| | (bas | ed on s | same pe | rcentil | e form | as the l | NAAQ | S scen | ario) | |
| Tacoma, WA | 76 | 106 | 136 | 76 | 106 | 112 | 63 | 64 | 59 | |
| Fresno, CA | 190 | 191 | 191 | 113 | 112 | 112 | 65 | 64 | 64 | |
| Los Angeles, CA | 192 | 191 | 192 | 113 | 112 | 112 | 66 | 64 | 64 | |
| Phoenix, AZ | 68 | 79 | 94 | 68 | 79 | 94 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Salt Lake City, UT | 93 | 142 | 191 | 93 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | |
| Dallas, TX | 113 | 143 | 188 | 112 | 112 | 113 | 66 | 64 | 67 | |
| Houston, TX | 105 | 128 | 171 | 105 | 113 | 110 | 65 | 66 | 61 | |
| St. Louis, IL | 191 | 191 | 191 | 113 | 112 | 111 | 65 | 65 | 65 | |
| Birmingham, AL | 173 | 191 | 192 | 113 | 112 | 113 | 65 | 64 | 65 | |
| Atlanta, GA | 166 | 191 | 192 | 113 | 111 | 113 | 66 | 63 | 65 | |
| Detroit, MI | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 113 | 112 | 64 | 65 | 64 | |
| Pittsburgh, PA | 167 | 191 | 191 | 113 | 113 | 112 | 65 | 66 | 64 | |
| Baltimore, MD | 172 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 65 | 64 | |
| D1'1 1 1 1 DA | 102 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 113 | 64 | 64 | 65 | |
| Philadelphia, PA New York, NY | 183 186 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 113 | 64 | 66 | 66 | |

 Table 4-5. PM light extinction design values for "just meeting" secondary NAAQS

 scenarios based on measured PM light extinction (excluding hours with relative humidity

| | | | cent) | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|--|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|---|-------------------------------------|
| Annual/1-hour | 1 | (s) | | | (t) | 2 |
| PM _{2.5} NAAQS | 90 th %tile | 5µg/m3 / 35µg/m3 95 th %tile | 98 th %tile | 90 th %tile | 2μg/m3 / 25μg/m 95 th %tile | 3 98 th %tile |
| City Name | Design Value (Mm ⁻¹) | Design Value (Mm ⁻¹) | Design Value (Mm ⁻¹) | Design Value (Mm ⁻¹) | Design Value (Mm ⁻¹) | Design Value (Mm ⁻¹) |
| | Design Valu | es Based on D | aily Maximun | n Daylight 1-h | our PM Light | Extinction |
| Tacoma, WA | 120 | 131 | 177 | 94 | 102 | 136 |
| Fresno, CA | 195 | 267 | 306 | 144 | 197 | 225 |
| Los Angeles, CA | 323 | 365 | 436 | 239 | 263 | 360 |
| Phoenix, AZ | 105* | 143* | 265* | 97 | 135 | 250 |
| Salt Lake City, UT | 110 | 168 | 269 | 83 | 125 | 198 |
| Dallas, TX | 183* | 239* | 302* | 172 | 224 | 282 |
| Houston, TX | 185 | 222 | 276 | 148 | 178 | 220 |
| St. Louis, IL | 286 | 355 | 441 | 253 | 289 | 364 |
| Birmingham, AL | 285 | 394 | 464 | 213 | 300 | 365 |
| Atlanta, GA | 230 | 266 | 307 | 181 | 208 | 243 |
| Detroit, MI | 257 | 389 | 536 | 189 | 278 | 401 |
| Pittsburgh, PA | 229 | 258 | 299 | 167 | 188 | 218 |
| Baltimore, MD | 233 | 272 | 310 | 169 | 202 | 222 |
| Philadelphia, PA | 264 | 313 | 364 | 194 | 226 | 269 |
| New York, NY | 255 | 296 | 381 | 183 | 213 | 272 |
| | Design Values | Based on Day | light 1-hour F | M Light Exti | nction (All Day | vlight Hours) |
| Tacoma, WA | 65 | 88 | 113 | 52 | 70 | 84 |
| Fresno, CA | 112 | 154 | 217 | 84 | 115 | 161 |
| Los Angeles, CA | 176 | 233 | 299 | 131 | 172 | 223 |
| Phoenix, AZ | 68* | 79* | 94* | 60 | 70 | 86 |
| Salt Lake City, UT | 63 | 95 | 150 | 48 | 72 | 112 |
| Dallas, TX | 113* | 143* | 188* | 106 | 134 | 176 |
| Houston, TX | 99 | 122 | 163 | 81 | 99 | 131 |
| St. Louis, IL | 181 | 221 | 271 | 147 | 183 | 237 |
| Birmingham, AL | 140 | 183 | 247 | 105 | 138 | 186 |
| Atlanta, GA | 154 | 180 | 220 | 123 | 144 | 174 |
| Detroit, MI | 176 | 209 | 258 | 130 | 155 | 188 |
| Pittsburgh, PA | 138 | 173 | 218 | 102 | 127 | 159 |
| Baltimore, MD | 163 | 215 | 251 | 121 | 157 | 184 |
| Philadelphia, PA | 169 | 206 | 258 | 123 | 150 | 187 |
| New York, NY | 156 | 204 | 250 | 113 | 148 | 179 |
| * Dhaanin and Dalla | $= + 15 \frac{3}{25}$ | . 3 . | | | | |

Table 4-6. PM light extinction design values for "just meeting" secondary NAAQS scenarios based on PM_{2.5} mass (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 nercent)

* Phoenix and Dallas meet $15 \ \mu g/m^3/35 \ \mu g/m^3$ under current conditions, so these entries are essentially the same as for current conditions.

Table 4-7. Percentage of days across three years (two in the case of Phoenix and Houston) with maximum 1-hour daylight PM lightextinction above CPLs when "just meeting" the NAAQS scenarios

| `````````````````````````````````````` | , | Days with max hour above | | | | | | | | | | | Days with max hour above | | | | | | | | Days with max hour above | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--|-----|--------------------------|-----|--------------|------------|--------------|-------|--------------|-----|-----------|-----------|-----|--------------------------|-----|--------------|------|--------------|-------|---------------------|-----|--------------------------|-----------|-----|-----|-----|--------------|------------|--------------|-------|--------------|-----------------|------------|-----------|
| | | | Day | ys wi | | | | abo | ve | | | | | Da | ys wi | | | | abo | ve | | | | | Day | ys wi | | | | abo | ve | | |
| | | <i>(</i> -) | | (-) | | Mm | 1 | | | () | | ~ ` | | | (-) | | 2 Mn | | <i>(</i> 1) | | | | | | | (-) | | l Mn | | | | | 4.15 |
| NAAQS | (a) | (b) | (c) | (d) | (e) | (f) | (g) | (h) | (i) | (s) | (t) | (a) | (b) | (c) | (d) | (e) | (f) | (g) | (h) | (i) | (s) | (t) | (a) | (b) | (c) | (d) | (e) | (f) | (g) | (h) | (i) | (s) | (t) |
| Level Mm ⁻¹ | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | | | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | | | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | | |
| NAAQS Percentile | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Form | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | | | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | | | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | <mark>98</mark> | \vdash | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Annual/24- hour | | | | | | | | | | 15/ 35 | 12/ 25 | | | | | | | | | | 15/ 35 | 12/ 25 | | | | | | | | | | 15/ 35 | 12/ 25 |
| Area | | | | Per | cent | age | of da | iys | | | | | | | Per | cent | age | of da | iys | 1 | | | | | | Per | cent | age | of da | iys | | | |
| Tacoma | 52 | 52 | 49 | 40 | 32 | 17 | 11 | 7 | 2 | 43 | 28 | 22 | 22 | 14 | 10 | 7 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 10 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Fresno | 55 | 42 | 34 | 31 | 20 | 15 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 54 | 40 | 30 | 16 | 12 | 10 | 5 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 30 | 17 | 10 | 5 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 5 |
| Los Angeles | 74 | 67 | 60 | 44 | 35 | 28 | 11 | 6 | 3 | 85 | 79 | 41 | 32 | 26 | 10 | 6 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 69 | 53 | 10 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 39 | 20 |
| Phoenix | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 27 | 10 | 10 | 5 | 2 | 44 | 40 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 5 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Salt Lake City | 44 | 27 | 14 | 24 | 11 | 5 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 24 | 15 | 17 | 11 | 5 | 9 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 9 | 6 | 8 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 2 |
| Dallas | 80 | 66 | 51 | 49 | 28 | 14 | 11 | 5 | 1 | 81 | 77 | 41 | 23 | 13 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 41 | 37 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 8 |
| Houston | 77 | 65 | 57 | 47 | 31 | 20 | 13 | 4 | 3 | 75 | 64 | 43 | 28 | 16 | 12 | 4 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 41 | 23 | 11 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 3 |
| St. Louis | 83 | 72 | 57 | 47 | 35 | 21 | 12 | 6 | 2 | 97 | 89 | 45 | 30 | 19 | 12 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 74 | 57 | 11 | 5 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 36 | 21 |
| Birmingham | 63 | 51 | 41 | 34 | 20 | 16 | 10 | 6 | 3 | 84 | 70 | 31 | 18 | 12 | 10 | 5 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 55 | 38 | 10 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 24 | 13 |
| Atlanta | 86 | 81 | 77 | 62 | 52 | 37 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 90 | 85 | 59 | 47 | 31 | 11 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 71 | 54 | 11 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 25 | 8 |
| Detroit | 74 | 54 | 43 | 48 | 23 | 6 | 11 | 4 | 3 | 80 | 74 | 45 | 18 | 6 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 61 | 50 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 33 | 10 |
| Pittsburgh | 70 | 64 | 54 | 40 | 32 | 24 | 9 | 6 | 2 | 78 | 63 | 38 | 29 | 22 | 9 | 6 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 48 | 28 | 9 | 6 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 16 | 5 |
| Baltimore | 68 | 62 | 55 | 43 | 31 | 27 | 12 | 4 | 2 | 78 | 64 | 40 | 29 | 23 | 12 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 48 | 31 | 12 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 19 | 8 |
| Philadelphia | 73 | 66 | 61 | 43 | 33 | 28 | 8 | 6 | 3 | 85 | 74 | 39 | 30 | 25 | 8 | 5 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 61 | 38 | 8 | 5 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 28 | 9 |
| New York | 63 | 59 | 42 | 35 | 28 | 18 | 9 | 6 | 2 | 76 | 62 | 32 | 25 | 16 | 10 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 45 | 30 | 10 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 19 | 8 |
| Average | 67 | 58 | 49 | 42 | 29 | 19 | 10 | 5 | 2 | 72 | 62 | 35 | 24 | 16 | 10 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 35 | 45 | 32 | 9 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 8 |

(A) NAAQS Scenarios Based on Daily Maximum 1-hour PM Light Extinction

| | | Days with max hour above | | | | | | | | | | Days with max hour above | | | | | | | | Days with max hour above | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----|--------------------------|------------|-----|------------|-----|----------------|------------|--------------|------------|-----------|--------------------------|--------------|-------------|--------------|------------|------|-----------------|------------|--------------------------|------------|--------------|-----|--------------|-------------|-----|------------|------|------------|------------|--------------|------------|--------------|
| | | | | | 64 | Mm | - ¹ | | | 1 | 1 | | | | | 112 | 2 Mn | n ⁻¹ | | 1 | 1 | 1 | | | | | 191 | l Mn | | | | | |
| | (j) | (k) | (l) | (m) | (n) | (0) | (p) | (q) | (r) | (s) | (t) | (j) | (k) | (l) | (m) | (n) | (0) | (p) | (q) | (r) | (s) | (t) | (j) | (k) | (l) | (m) | (n) | (0) | (p) | (q) | (r) | (s) | (t) |
| NAAQS Level Mm ⁻¹ | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | | | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | | | 191 | 191 | 191 | 112 | 112 | 112 | 64 | 64 | 64 | | |
| NAAQS Percentile | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Form | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | | | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | | | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | 90 | 95 | 98 | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Annual/24- hour | | | | | | | | | | 15/ 35 | 12/ 25 | | | | | | | | | | 15/ 35 | 12/ 25 | | | | | | | | | | 15/ 35 | 12/ 25 |
| Area | | | | Per | cent | age | of da | ys | | | | | 1 | | Per | cent | age | of da | ys | 1 | 1 | 1 | | | | Per | cent | age | of da | ys | • | | |
| Tacoma | 52 | 52 | 52 | 52 | 52 | 40 | 40 | 24 | 10 | 43 | 28 | 22 | 22 | 22 | 22 | 22 | 10 | 10 | 4 | 1 | 10 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Fresno | 75 | 65 | 52 | 57 | 42 | 29 | 30 | 18 | 9 | 54 | 40 | 52 | 37 | 26 | 30 | 16 | 8 | 9 | 3 | 1 | 30 | 17 | 30 | 16 | 8 | 10 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 5 |
| Los Angeles | 86 | 83 | 76 | 76 | 61 | 47 | 44 | 27 | 13 | 85 | 79 | 73 | 58 | 44 | 42 | 28 | 13 | 10 | 2 | 1 | 69 | 53 | 42 | 27 | 12 | 12 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 39 | 20 |
| Phoenix | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 30 | 17 | 44 | 40 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 5 | 3 | 6 | 6 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| Salt Lake City | 44 | 44 | 34 | 44 | 28 | 15 | 24 | 11 | 6 | 24 | 15 | 17 | 17 | 14 | 17 | 11 | 6 | 9 | 5 | 1 | 9 | 6 | 8 | 8 | 5 | 8 | 5 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 4 | 2 |
| Dallas | 80 | 80 | 80 | 80 | 64 | 48 | 43 | 21 | 11 | 81 | 77 | 41 | 41 | 41 | 41 | 21 | 10 | 9 | 3 | 1 | 41 | 37 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 8 |
| Houston | 77 | 77 | 77 | 77 | 70 | 53 | 51 | 35 | 13 | 75 | 64 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 44 | 34 | 13 | 12 | 8 | 1 | 41 | 23 | 11 | 11 | 11 | 11 | 7 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 11 | 3 |
| St. Louis | 98 | 93 | 85 | 78 | 69 | 52 | 40 | 28 | 15 | 97 | 89 | 76 | 62 | 48 | 39 | 28 | 15 | 8 | 3 | 2 | 74 | 57 | 39 | 27 | 15 | 9 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 36 | 21 |
| Birmingham | 89 | 85 | 73 | 74 | 59 | 43 | 42 | 26 | 15 | 84 | 70 | 65 | 56 | 40 | 42 | 25 | 14 | 14 | 7 | 3 | 55 | 38 | 34 | 26 | 14 | 15 | 9 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 24 | 13 |
| Atlanta | 91 | 91 | 87 | 82 | 76 | 64 | 52 | 30 | 15 | 90 | 85 | 75 | 73 | 62 | 48 | 30 | 13 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 71 | 54 | 31 | 30 | 12 | 6 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 25 | 8 |
| Detroit | 84 | 78 | 73 | 67 | 57 | 47 | 41 | 29 | 11 | 80 | 74 | 64 | 55 | 45 | 40 | 26 | .0 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 61 | 50 | 40 | 26 | | 6 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 33 | 10 |
| Pittsburgh | 85 | 83 | 74 | 69 | 55 | 44 | 36 | 23 | 11 | 78 | 63 | 57 | 53 | 40 | 35 | 22 | 11 | 8 | 1 | 0 | 48 | 28 | 26 | 22 | 11 | 8 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 16 | .5 |
| Baltimore | 80 | 72 | 66 | 61 | 45 | 38 | 29 | 15 | 9 | 78 | 64 | 50 | 43 | 34 | 28 | 14 | 8 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 48 | 31 | 23 | 14 | 8 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 19 | 8 |
| Philadelphia | 86 | 83 | 74 | 68 | 60 | 45 | 34 | 23 | 9 | 85 | 74 | 64 | 58 | 41 | 33 | 24 | 8 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 61 | 38 | 31 | 24 | 8 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 28 | 9 |
| New York | 83 | 74 | 63 | 62 | 46 | 36 | 31 | 19 | 11 | 76 | 62 | 59 | 42 | 33 | 30 | 18 | 10 | 7 | 3 | 1 | 45 | 30 | 28 | 18 | 10 | 8 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 19 | 8 |
| | 77 | 74 | 67 | 66 | 55 | 43 | 39 | 24 | 12 | 72 | 62 | 51 | 44 | 36 | 33 | 22 | 10 | 8 | 3 | 1 | 45 | 32 | 24 | 18 | 9 | 8 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 8 |

(B) NAAQS Scenarios Based on PM Light Extinction During All Daylight Hours*

* Note that the table reports results based on daily maximum daylight hour, while the NAAQS scenarios in Panel B are based on all daylight hours (in both cases excluding hours with RH>90%).

5 REFERENCES

- Abt Associates Inc., 2001. Assessing Public Opinions on Visibility Impairment due to Air Pollution: Summary Report. Prepared for EPA Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards; funded under EPA Contract No. 68-D-98-001. Abt Associates Inc., Bethesda, MD. January. Available: <u>http://www.epa.gov/ttncaaa1/t1/reports/vis_rpt_final.pdf</u>. Accessed 9/16/2008.
- Air Resource Specialists. 2003. 2003 WinHaze Air Quality Modeler, Version 2.9. Air Resource Specialists, Inc. Available: <u>http://www.air-resource.com/downloads.php</u>. Accessed 9/16/2008.
- Arizona Department of Environmental Quality. 2003. Recommendation for a Phoenix Area Visibility Index.
 Visibility Index Oversight Committee. Available: <u>http://www.phoenixvis.net/PDF/vis_031403final.pdf</u>.
 Accessed 9/16/2008. BBC Research & Consulting. 2002. Phoenix Area Visibility Survey. Draft Report.
 Available: <u>http://www.azdeq.gov/environ/air/download/vis_021903f.pdf</u>. Accessed 9/16/2008.
- BBC Research & Consulting. 2003. *Phoenix Area Visibility Survey. Draft Report*. Available: http://www.azdeq.gov/environ/air/download/vis_021903f.pdf. Accessed 9/16/2008.
- DeBell L. (2006). Spatial and seasonal patterns and temporal variability of haze and its constituents in the United States: Report IV. 1Cooperative Institute for Research in the Atmosphere. Colorado State University Fort Collins, CO. <u>156388</u>
- Ely, D.W., J.T. Leary, T.R. Stewart, and D.M. Ross. 1991. The Establishment of the Denver Visibility Standard. Presented at the 84th Annual Meeting & Exhibition of the Air and Waste Management Association. June 16-21.
- Frank NH. (2006). Retained nitrate, hydrated sulfates, and carbonaceous mass in federal reference method fine particulate matter for six eastern U.S. cities. J Air Waste Manag Assoc, 56: 500-11
- Henderson, R. (2006) Letter from Dr. Rogene Henderson, Chair, Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee to the Honorable Stephen L. Johnson, Administrator, US EPA. Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee Recommendations Concerning the Proposed National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter. March 21, 2006. Available: <u>http://www.epa.gov/sab/pdf/casac-ltr-06-002.pdf</u>
- Henderson, R. (2008) Letter from Dr. Rogene Henderson, Chair, Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee to the Honorable Stephen L. Johnson, Administrator, US EPA. Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee Consultation on EPA's Draft Integrated Review Plan for the National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter January 3, 2008.
- Jacques Whitford AXYS. 2007. The View Ahead; Identifying Options for a Visibility Management Framework for British Columbia. Report for the British Columbia Ministry of Environment. Available: <u>http://www.env.gov.bc.ca/air/airquality/pdfs/view_ahead.pdf</u>. Accessed 8/5/2009.
- Molenar, J.V., W.C. Malm, and C.E. Johnson. 1994. Visual air quality simulation techniques. *Atmospheric Environment* 28(5):1055-1063.
- NARSTO (2004) Particulate Matter Science for Policy Makers: A NARSTO Assessment. P. McMurry, M. Shepherd, and J. Vickery, eds. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, England. ISBN 0 52 184287 5
- Pitchford, M. and W. Malm. 1993. Development and applications of a standard visual index. *Atmospheric Environment* 28(5):1049-1054.

- Pryor, S.C. 1996. Assessing public perception of visibility for standard setting exercises. *Atmospheric Environment* 30(15):2705-2716.
- RWDI AIR. 2008. Final Report: Establishing a Visibility Goal for Wilderness and Urban areas in British Columbia and Canada. Report to the British Columbia Ministry of Environment. Available: <u>http://www.env.gov.bc.ca/air/airquality/pdfs/visibility_goal_report_final.pdf. Accessed 8/5/2009</u>.
- Samet, J. (2009a) Letter from Dr. Jonathan M. Samet, Chair, Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee (CASAC) to The Honorable Lisa P. Jackson, Administrator, U.S. EPA. Consultation on EPA's *Particulate Matter National Ambient Air Quality Standards: Scope and Methods Plan for Urban Visibility Impact Assessment.* May 21, 2009. Available: <u>http://yosemite.epa.gov/sab/sabpeople.nsf/WebCommittees/CASAC</u>.
- Samet, J. (2009b) Letter from Dr. Jonathan M. Samet, Chair, Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee (CASAC) to The Honorable Lisa P. Jackson, Administrator, U.S. EPA. Review of the *Particulate Matter Urban-Focused Visibility Assessment* (External Review Draft); November 24, 2009. - Available: <u>http://yosemite.epa.gov/sab/sabpeople.nsf/WebCommittees/CASAC</u>.
- Schmidt. M; Frank, N.; Mintz, D.; Rao, T.; McCluney, L. (2005). Analyses of particulate matter (PM) data for the PM NAAQS review. Memorandum to PM NAAQS review docket EPA-HQ-OAR-2001-0017. June 30, 2005. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_cr_td.html
- Smith, A. 2009. Comments on the First External Review Draft of EPA's "Integrated Science Assessment for Particulate Matter." CRA International, Washington, DC. March 30. Prepared for the Utility Air Regulatory Group. Submitted as public comment to the public meeting EPA Clean Air Science Advisory Council. April 2.
- Smith, A.E. and S. Howell. 2009. An Assessment of the Robustness of Visual Air Quality Preference Study Results. CRA International, Washington, DC. March 30. Prepared for the Utility Air Regulatory Group. Submitted as supplemental material to presentation by Anne Smith to the public meeting of the EPA Clean Air Science Advisory Council. April 2.
- Statistics Canada. 2009a. Population and Dwelling Count Highlight Tables, 2006 Census. Available: <u>http://www12.statcan.gc.ca/census-recensement/2006/dp-pd/hlt/97-550/Index.cfm?Page = INDX&LANG</u> <u>= Eng</u>. Accessed 7/13/2009.
- Statistics Canada. 2009b. Population: Chilliwack, British Columbia (Census Agglomeration). Available: <u>http://www12.statcan.ca/census-recensement/2006/dp-pd/prof/92-591/details/page.cfm?Lang = E&Geo1 = CMA&Code1 = 930__&Geo2 = PR&Code2 = 59&Data = Count&SearchText = Chilliwack&SearchType = Begins&SearchPR = 01&B1 = Population&Custom. Accessed 7/13/2009.</u>
- Stratus Consulting Inc., 2009. Review of Urban Visibility Public Preference Studies: Final Report. Prepared for EPA Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards; funded under EPA Contract No. EP-D-08-100 with Abt Associates Inc., Bethesda, MD. September. Available:
- US EPA (1996a). Air Quality Criteria for Particulate Matter. Research Triangle Park, NC: National Center for Environmental Assessment-RTP Office; report no. EPA/600/P-95/001aF-cF. 3v. Available: <u>http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_pr_cd.html</u>.
- US EPA (1996b). Review of the National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter: Policy Assessment of Scientific and Technical Information, OAQPS Staff Paper. Research Triangle Park, NC 27711: Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards; report no. EPA-452/R-96-013. Available: <u>http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_pr_sp.html</u>.

- US EPA (2004). Air Quality Criteria for Particulate Matter. National Center for Environmental Assessment, Office of Research and Development, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Research Triangle Park, NC 27711; report no. EPA/600/P-99/002aF and EPA/600/P-99/002bF. October 2004. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s pm cr cd.html
- US EPA (2005). Review of the National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter: Policy Assessment of Scientific and Technical Information, OAQPS Staff Paper. Research Triangle Park, NC 27711: Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards; report no. EPA EPA-452/R-05-005a. December 2005. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_cr_sp.html
- U.S. Environmental Protection Agency. (2007). Draft Integrated Review Plan for the National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter. October 2007. U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Research Triangle Park, NC, EPA 452/P-08-006. Available at: <u>http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_2007_pd.html</u>
- US EPA (2008a). Integrated Review Plan for the National Ambient Air Quality Standards for Particulate Matter. National Center for Environmental Assessment and Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Research Triangle Park, NC. Report No. EPA 452/R-08-004. March 2008. Available at: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naags/standards/pm/data/2008_03_final_integrated_review_plan.pdf
- U.S. EPA (2008b). Integrated Science Assessment for Particulate Matter: First External Review Draft. National Center for Environmental Assessment-RTP Division, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Research Triangle Park, NC. EPA/600/R-08/139 and 139A. December 2008. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_2007_isa.html.
- US EPA (2009a). Integrated Science Assessment for Particulate Matter: Final Report. National Center for Environmental Assessment-RTP Division, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Research Triangle Park, NC. EPA/600/R-08/139F. December 2009. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s_pm_2007_isa.html.
- US EPA (2009b). Particulate Matter National Ambient Air Quality Standards: Scope and Methods Plan for Urban Visibility Assessment. Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Research Triangle Park, NC. EPA-452/P-09-001. February 2009. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naaqs/standards/pm/s pm 2007 pd.html.
- US EPA (2009c). Particulate Matter Urban-Focused Visibility Assessment: First External Review Draft. Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Research Triangle Park, NC. EPA-452/P-09-005. September 2009. Available: http://www.epa.gov/ttn/naags/standards/pm/s_pm_2007_pd.html.

APPENDICES

A. PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas

B. Distributions of Estimated PM_{2.5} and Other Components under Current Conditions

C. Development of PRB Estimates of PM_{2.5} components, PM_{10-2.5}, and PM light extinction

D. Relationships between PM Mass Concentration and PM Light Extinction under Current Conditions

E. Differences in Daily Patterns of Relative Humidity and Light Extinction between Areas and Seasons

F. Distributions of Maximum Daily Daylight PM light extinction under "Just Meets" Conditions

G. Additional Information on the Exclusion of Daylight Hours with Relative Humidity Greater than 90 Percent

H. Inter-Year Variability

I. Daylight Hours

APPENDIX A - PM_{2.5} MONITORING SITES AND MONITORS PROVIDING 2005-2007 DATA FOR THE ANALYSIS OF PM LIGHT EXTINCTION IN THE 15 STUDY AREAS

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas First PM_{2.5} Monitoring Site **Study Area** Second PM_{2.5} PM₁₀ data source for PM_{10-2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) Tacoma AQS ID 530530029 NA AQS ID 530530031 State: Washington State: Washington City: Tacoma City: Tacoma MSA: Tacoma, WA MSA: Tacoma, WA Local Site Name: TACOMA - ALEXANDER Local Site Name: TACOMA - L STREET AVE Address: 2301 ALEXANDER AVE, TACOMA, Address: 7802 SOUTH L STREET, TACOMA WA 6.4 miles NNE of PM_{2.5} site 0.5 miles east of I-5 2005-2007 annual DV = 10.2 Neighborhood Scale 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 43 This is the highest 24-hour PM_{2.5} Parameters taken from this site: DV site in the Seattle-Tacoma-1-hour PM₁₀ STP mass (AQS parameter Olympia, WA annual PM₂₅ 81102) nonattainment area Sample Collection Method: **INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B-INLET** Neighborhood Scale Sample Analysis Method: TEOM-GRAVIMETRIC Parameters taken from this site: 24-hour FRM PM_{2.5} mass 7% of $PM_{10-2.5}$ values were determined using (AQS parameter 88101; one-inregional average PM_{10-2.5}: PM_{2.5} ratios from three sampling schedule) 2005 Staff Paper PM2.5 speciation (one-in-six sampling schedule) 1-hour PM2.5 mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM_{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass) Correlated Radiance Research M903 Nephelometry No continuous PM₁₀ monitoring at this site, see right hand column.

| | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | | | | | | | |
|------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | | | | | | | |
| Fresno | AQS ID 060190008 State: California City: Fresno MSA: Fresno, CA Local Site Name: None given Address: 3425 N FIRST ST, FRESNO | NA | PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | | | | | | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the

| 1 1012.5 102 | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|---|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second $PM_{2.5}$ Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | | | | | |
| Los Angeles | AQS ID 060658001State: CaliforniaCity: Rubidoux (West Riverside)MSA: Riverside-San Bernardino,CALocal Site Name: None givenAddress: 5888 MISSION BLVD.,RUBIDOUXEastern SCAB, 0.4 miles fromPomona Freeway.2005-2007 annual DV = 19.62005-2007 annual DV = 19.62005-2007 24-hr DV = 55This site is not the highest DV sitein the LA-South Coastnonattainment area.Neighborhood scale.Parameters taken from this site:• 24-hour FRM PM25 mass(AQS parameter 88101; everyday sampling schedule)• PM25 speciation (one-in-three sampling schedule)• 1-hour PM25 (AQSparameter 88502, AcceptablePM25 AQI & Speciation Mass)R&P 1400 TEOMNo continuous PM10 monitoring atthis site, see right hand column | NA | AQS ID 060710306 State: California City: Victorville MSA: Riverside-San Bernardino, CA Local Site Name: MOVED FROM 060710014 Address: 14306 PARK AVE., VICTORVILLE, CA 36 miles north of PM _{2.5} site, on the other side of a range of hills. 0.4 miles from I-15 Measurement Scale not given in AQS, but appears Neighborhood by aerial image. Parameters taken from this site: • 1-hour PM ₁₀ STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) • Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B-INLET • Sample Analysis Method: TEOM- GRAVIMETRIC 6% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | | | | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas

| $PM_{2.5} M$ | PM _{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the | | | | |
|--------------|---|--|--|--|--|
| | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | |
| Phoenix | AQS ID 040137020 (FRM & CSN) State: Arizona City: Scottsdale MSA: Phoenix-Mesa, AZ Local Site Name: Address: 10844 EAST OSBORN ROAD SCOTTSDALE' AZ Reporting Agency: Salt River Pima-Maricopa Indian Community of Salt River Reservation Eastern edge of the metro area, largely surrounded by agricultural fields. 2005-2007 annual DV = 7.9 2005-2007 annual DV = 7.9 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 15 This site is not the highest DV site in the Phoenix-Mesa CBSA. Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; one-in- six sampling schedule) • PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule) No continuous PM ₁₀ monitoring at this site, see right hand column. | AQS ID 040139998 (Continuous) State: Arizona City: Phoenix MSA: Phoenix-Mesa, AZ Local Site Name: Vehicle Emissions Laboratory Address: 600 N 40 th St & Fillmore St Measurement Scale not available; 0.75 miles from intersection of two freeways, 1 mile from Phoenix airport. Parameters taken from this site: • 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass. Nephelometer. | AQS ID 040133002 State: Arizona City: Phoenix MSA: Phoenix-Mesa, AZ Local Site Name: CENTRAL PHOENIX Address: 1645 E ROOSEVELT ST-CENTRAL PHOENIX STN 1.8 miles NE of central Phoenix Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 1-hour PM ₁₀ STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL- R&P SA246B-INLET Sample Analysis Method: TEOM- GRAVIMETRIC 2% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |

| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} |
|----------------|--|--|--|
| Salt Lake City | AQS ID 490353006 State: UtahCity: Salt Lake CityMSA: Salt Lake City-Ogden, UTLocal Site Name: UTMCOORDINATES = PROBELOCATIONAddress: 1675 SOUTH 600 EAST,SALT LAKE CITY2.5 miles SSE of central Salt LakeCity2005-2007 annual DV = 10.72005-2007 24-hr DV = 48This is not the highest DV site inthe Salt Lake City CSA.Neighborhood ScaleParameters taken from this site:• 24-hour FRM PM25 mass(AQS parameter 88101; everyday sampling schedule)• PM25 speciation (one-in-three sampling schedule)• 1-hour PM25 mass (AQSparameter 88501, PM25 mass (AQSparameter 88501, PM25 massNo continuous PM10 monitoring at | NA | PM10-2.5 values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper |
| Dallas | this site, see right hand column. AQS ID <u>481130069</u> State: Texas City: Dallas MSA: Dallas, TX Local Site Name: DALLAS HINTON Address: 1415 HINTON STREET 4.5 miles NE of central Dallas 2005-2007 annual DV = 11.5 2005-2007 annual DV = 11.5 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 25 This is not the highest DV site in the Dallas-Ft. Worth CSA. Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) • PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule) • 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM _{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass) TEOM Gravimetric 50 deg C No continuous PM ₁₀ monitoring at this site, see right hand column. | NA | PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper |

| 2.5 | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
|------------|---|--|--|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | |
| Houston | AQS ID $\frac{482010024}{8}$ State: TexasCity: Not in a cityMSA: Houston, TXLocal Site Name: HOUSTONALDINEAddress: 4510 1/2 ALDINE MAILRD10 miles NNE of central Houston2005-2007 annual DV = 13.12005-2007 annual DV = 13.12005-2007 24-hr DV = 25This is not the highest DV site inthe 'Houston-Baytown-Huntsville,TX CSA.Neighborhood ScaleParameters taken from this site:24-hour FRM PM25 mass(AQS parameter 88101; one-in-sixday sampling schedule)PM25 speciation (one-in-sixsampling schedule)1-hour PM25 mass (AQSparameter 88502, AcceptablePM25 AQI & Speciation Mass)TEOM Gravimetric 50 deg CNo continuous PM10 monitoring atthis site, see right hand column. | NA | PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas

| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} |
|------------|--|--|--|
| St. Louis | AQS ID 295100085 State: Missouri City: St. Louis MSA: St, Louis, MO-IL Local Site Name: BLAIR STREET CATEGORY A CORE SLAM PM _{2.5} . Address: BLAIR S 2 miles north of central St. Louis 2005-2007 annual DV = 14.5 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 34 This is not the highest DV site in the St. Louis nonattainment area. Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule) 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM _{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass) TEOM Gravimetric 30 deg C No continuous PM ₁₀ monitoring at this site, see right hand column. | NA | AQS ID 295100092 (2005 and 2006 data) State: Missouri City: St. Louis, MO-IL Local Site Name: Address: 3 NORTH MARKET 0.7 miles ESE of PM25 site, across the street from the eastern edge of what appears to be a recycling/municipal works yard. Middle Scale Parameters taken from this site: 1-hour PM10 STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B-INLET Sample Analysis Method: TEOM- GRAVIMETRIC Site was on the other (western) side of the recycling/municipal works yard as site 295100093, below. 295100093 (2007 data) State: Missouri City: St. Louis MSA: St, Louis, MO-IL Local Site Name: None given Address: Branch Street 0.6 miles ESE of PM25 site, across the street from the western edge of what appears to be a recycling/municipal works yard. Middle Scale Parameters taken from this site: 1-hour PM10 STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B-INLET </td |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the

| 2.0 | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
|------------|--|--|---|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | |
| Birmingham | AQS ID 010730023 State: Alabama City: Birmingham MSA: Birmingham, AL Local Site Name: Address: NO. B'HAM,SOU R.R., 3009 28TH ST. NO 2.3 miles north of central Birmingham 2005-2007 annual DV = 18.7 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 44 This is the highest DV site in the Birmingham nonattainment area Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: 24-hour FRM PM2.5 mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) PM2.5 speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule) 1-hour PM2.5 mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM2.5 AQI & Speciation Mass) TEOM Gravimetric 50 deg C 1-hour PM10 STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B- INLET Sample Analysis Method: TEOM- | NA | Same as PM _{2.5} site. 0.3% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas

| F IVI _{2.5} IV | PW _{2.5} Wolntoning Sites and Wolntons Providing 2003-2007 Data for the | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|--|--|---|--|--|
| | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | |
| Atlanta | AQS ID 130890002State: GeorgiaCity: DecaturMSA: Atlanta, GALocal Site Name: 2390-BWILDCAT ROAD, DECATUR, GAAddress: SOUTH DEKALBAbout 7 miles SE of central Atlanta2005-2007 annual DV = 15.72005-2007 annual DV = 15.72005-2007 24-hr DV = 33This is not the highest DV site in the Atlanta nonattainment area.Neighborhood ScaleParameters taken from this site:• 24-hour FRM PM2.5 mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule)• PM2.5 speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule)• 1-hour PM2.5 mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM2.5 AQI & Speciation Mass) | NA | AQS ID <u>131210048</u> State: Georgia City: Atlanta, GA Local Site Name: Georgia Tech, Ford Environmental Science and Technology Bldg, roof Address: GA. TECH., Ford ES&T Bldg, 311 Ferst St NW, Atlanta GA 8.6 miles NW of PM _{2.5} site Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 1-hour PM ₁₀ STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENT MET ONE 4 MODELS Sample Analysis Method: BETA ATTENUATION 8% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the

| 2.0 | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
|------------|--|--|---|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | |
| Detroit | AQS ID 261630033 State: Michigan City: Dearborn MSA: Detroit, MI Local Site Name: PROPERTY OWNED BY DEARBORN PUBLIC SCHOOLS Address: 2842 WYOMING About 0.2 miles from Ford River Rouge auto plant 2005-2007 annual DV = 17.2 2005-2007 annual DV = 43 This is the highest annual and 24- hr DV site in the Detroit nonattainment area Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: 24-hour FRM PM25 mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) PM25 speciation (one-in-six sampling schedule) Neightor PM25 mass (AQS parameter 88501, PM25 Raw Data) TEOM Gravimetric 50 deg C 1-hour PM10 STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL-R&P SA246B- INLET Sample Analysis Method: TEOM- GRAVIMETRIC | NA | Same as PM _{2.5} site. 2% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas

| F 1 V1 _{2.5} 1 V | Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
|--|---|--|---|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | | |
| Pittsburgh | AQS ID 420030008 State: PennsylvaniaCity: PittsburghMSA: Pittsburgh, PALocal Site Name: None givenAddress: BAPC 301 39THSTREET BLDG #73 miles NE of central Pittsburgh,0.5 miles from Allegheny River2005-2007 annual DV = 15.02005-2007 annual DV = 15.02005-2007 24-hr DV = 40This site is not the highest DV sitein the Pittsburgh nonattainmentarea.Urban ScaleParameters taken from this site:•24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass(AQS parameter 88101; everyday sampling schedule)•1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQSparameter 88502, AcceptablePM _{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass)TEOM Gravimetric 50 deg CNo continuous PM ₁₀ monitoring atthis site, see right hand column. | NA | PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |
| Baltimore | AQS ID 240053001 (FRM & CSN) State: Maryland City: Essex MSA: Baltimore, MD Local Site Name: Essex Address: 600 Dorsey Avenue 7 miles east of central Baltimore 2005-2007 annual DV = 14.5 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 35 This is not the highest DV site in the Baltimore nonattainment area. Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) • PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule) • 1-hour PM ₁₀ LC mass (AQS parameter 85101 | AQS ID 245100040 (Continuous) State: Maryland City: Baltimore MSA: Baltimore, MD Local Site Name: Oldtown Address: Oldtown Fire Station, 1100 Hillen Street 1 mile NNE of Inner Harbor area Middle Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM _{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass) TEOM Gravimetric 50 deg C | Same as PM _{2.5} site. 5% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper | | |

PM_{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the

| C4_1_4 | Analysis of PM ligh | | |
|--------------|---|--|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} |
| Philadelphia | AQS ID100032004 (DE) State: Delaware City: Wilmington MSA: Wilmington-Newark, DE-MD Local Site Name: CORNER OF MLK BLVD AND JUSTISON ST 2.5 miles NE of central Wilmington, 0.25 miles from the Delaware River, 22 miles SW from central Philadelphia 2005-2007 annual DV = 14.7 2005-2007 annual DV = 14.7 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 37 This is not the highest DV site in the Philadelphia nonattainment area Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: • 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) • PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in-six sampling schedule) • 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88501, PM _{2.5} Raw Data) Beta Attenuation • 1-hour PM ₁₀ STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) | NA | Same as PM _{2.5} site. 3% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper |
| New York | AQS ID 340390004 (NJ) State: New Jersey City: Elizabeth MSA: Newark, NJ Local Site Name: ELIZABETH LAB Address: NEW JERSEY TURNPIKE INTERCHANGE 13 1.75 miles south of Elizabeth, at the 1-95 interchange with I-278 2005-2007 annual DV = 14.4 2005-2007 24-hr DV = 42 This is not the highest DV site in the New York nonattainment area Neighborhood Scale Parameters taken from this site: 24-hour FRM PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88101; every day sampling schedule) PM _{2.5} speciation (one-in- three sampling schedule) 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass (AQS parameter 88502, Acceptable PM _{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass) TEOM Gravimetric 30 deg C No continuous PM ₁₀ monitoring at this site, see right hand column. | NA | AQS ID 360610125 State: New York City: New York, NY Local Site Name: PARK ROW Address: 1 PACE PLAZA Near the on-ramp to the Brooklyn Bridge, Manhattan end Measurement scale not stated. Parameters taken from this site: 1-hour PM ₁₀ STP mass (AQS parameter 81102) Sample Collection Method: INSTRUMENTAL R&P SA246B-INLET Sample Analysis Method: TEOM-GRAVIMETRIC 2% of PM _{10-2.5} values were determined using regional average PM _{10-2.5} : PM _{2.5} ratios from 2005 Staff Paper |

DM Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the

| PM _{2.5} Monitoring Sites and Monitors Providing 2005-2007 Data for the Analysis of PM light extinction in the 15 Study Areas | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|--|
| Study Area | First PM _{2.5} Monitoring Site | Second $PM_{2.5}$ Monitoring Site (if applicable) | PM ₁₀ data source for PM _{10-2.5} | |
| Notes: | | | | |
| In this Table, the 1-hour concentration parameter "88502, Acceptable PM_{2.5} AQI & Speciation Mass" is the same as the ISA refers to as "FRM-like" PM_{2.5} mass. An entry of "88501, PM_{2.5} Raw Data" indicates that the monitoring agency makes no representation as to the degree of correlation with FRM PM_{2.5} mass. The latter type of continuous PM_{2.5} data were used only when the former were unavailable. Where PM₁₀ was reported in STP, it was converted to LC before PM_{10-2.5} was calculated. | | | | |
| All continuous PM_{2.5} data were obtained through the AirNow data system rather than from AQS, as an initial exploration indicated that not all the desired 1-hour data from all sites had been submitted to AQS. Data are submitted to the AirNow system within hours of collection and may not be subject to as much data validation review as is typical for data in AQS, despite the opportunity offered by the AirNow system for monitoring agencies to correct data after initial submission. | | | | |

APPENDIX B - DISTRIBUTIONS OF ESTIMATED $\rm PM_{2.5}$ AND OTHER COMPONENTS

O Concentration (ug/m3) Q 0 000000000 000 000 g . Tacona.WA P Fresh, CA provide CA contract P contract P poston T contract P provide P p

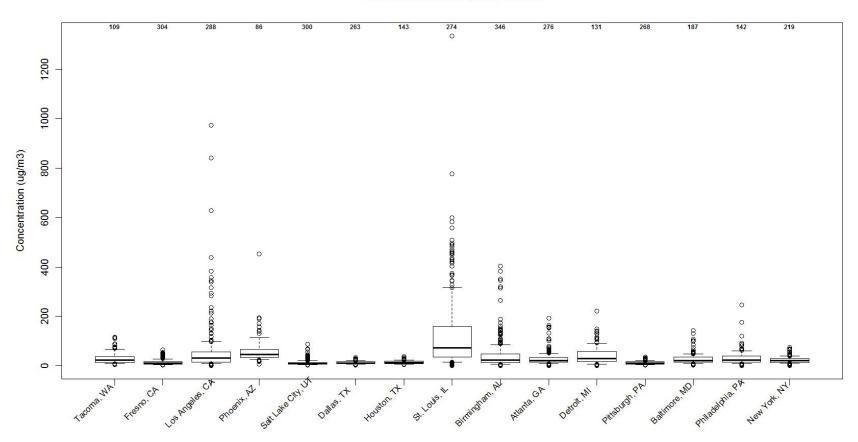
Figure B-1 – Distribution of daily maximum PM_{2.5} and PM_{10-2.5} across the 2005-2007 period, by study area

(a) Daily maximum daylight PM_{2.5}

Daily Maximum PM2.5 (Daylight Hours)

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(b) Daily maximum daylight PM_{10-2.5}



Daily Maximum Coarse (Daylight Hours)

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

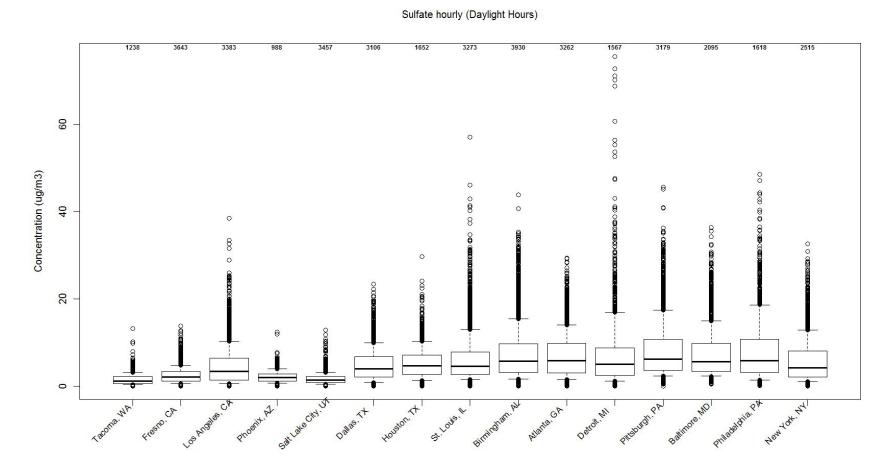


Figure B-2 – Distribution of hourly PM_{2.5} components across the 2005-2007 period, by study area

(a) 1-hour daylight sulfate (dry, fully neutralized)

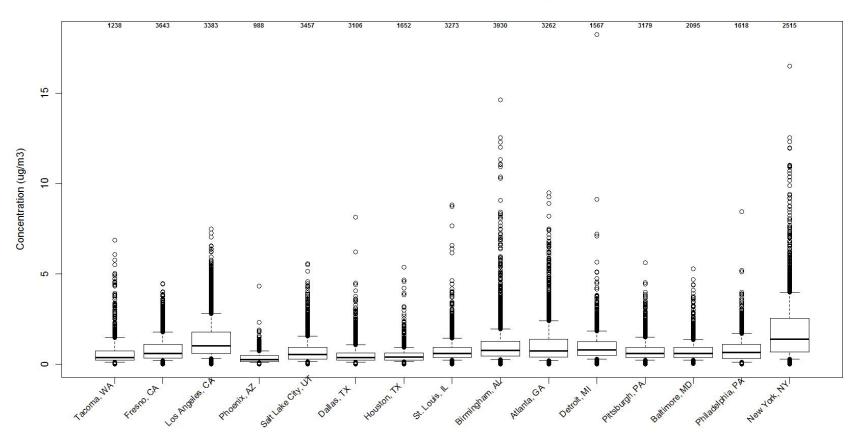
B-4

Figure B-2 – Distribution of hourly PM_{2.5} components across the 2005-2007 period, by study area, continued

(b) 1-hour daylight nitrate (dry, fully neutralized, CSN method consistent)

0 0000 0 Concentration (ug/m3) ð -0 Birnington, AL S.C. Promit P. Saltake City, Dallas, T. Houseon, T. 5. 1015.1 Fresher. CA Los Angels. A Allanta. CA Tacona WA Ph Batthore, ND philadelphia Ph New York, NY Detrot. M PHEDUGI, PA

Nitrate hourly (Daylight Hours)



$Figure \ B-2-Distribution \ of \ hourly \ PM_{2.5} \ components \ across \ the \ 2005-2007 \ period, \ by \ study \ area, \ continued$

(c) 1-hour daylight elemental carbon

Elemental Carbon hourly (Daylight Hours)

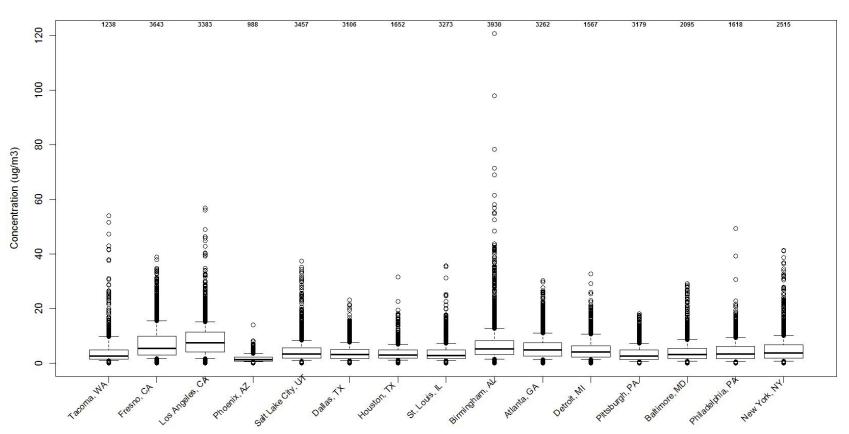


Figure B-2 – Distribution of hourly PM_{2.5} components across the 2005-2007 period, by study area, continued

(d) 1-hour daylight organic carbonaceous material (by SANDWICH method)

Organic Carbon hourly (Daylight Hours)

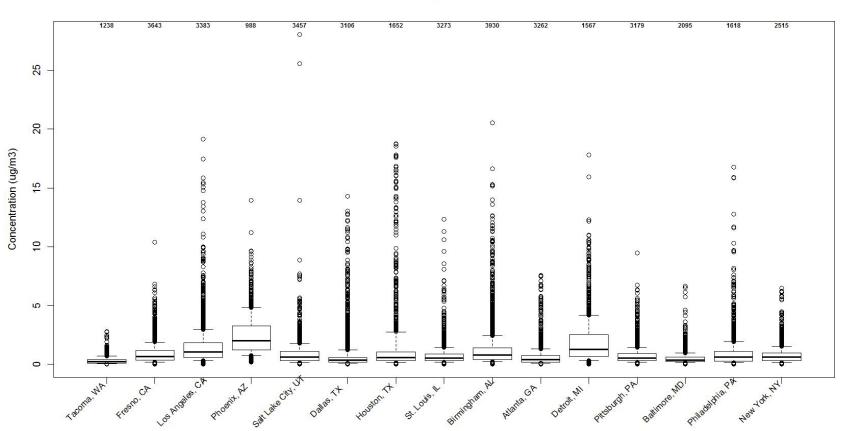


Figure B-2 – Distribution of hourly PM_{2.5} components across the 2005-2007 period, by study area, continued

(e) 1-hour daylight fine soil

Soil hourly (Daylight Hours)

APPENDIX C - DEVELOPMENT OF PRB ESTIMATES OF PM_{2.5} COMPONENTS, PM_{10-2.5}, AND PM LIGHT EXTINCTION

Policy relevant background levels of PM light extinction have been estimated for this assessment by relying on outputs for the 2004 CMAQ run in which anthropogenic emission in the U.S., Canada, and Mexico were omitted, as described in the second draft ISA. Estimates of PRB for PM light extinction were calculated from modeled concentrations of $PM_{2.5}$ components using the IMPROVE algorithm. The necessary component concentrations were extracted from the CMAQ output files, as they were not summarized in the second draft ISA.

More specifically, for each study area, EPA staff overlaid CMAQ grid cells over shapes representing the Census-defined urbanized area for each study area, and visually identified the CMAQ grid cells that had a substantial portion of their area coincident with the urbanized area. For each such grid cell, for each of the 12 months of the year, we obtained the 24 values of the hour-specific average concentrations of the five PM_{2.5} components. We then averaged these across the selected grid cells. Thus, a given hour of the day has the same PRB estimate for a component on all days within a month, but months and study areas differ. We generally observed that PRB concentrations did not vary greatly across the several grid cells overlaying the urbanized area of a given study area; this is reasonable given the exclusion of local anthropogenic sources from this CMAQ model run. CMAQ estimates of PRB for the five PM_{2.5} components averaged across grid cells and months were not adjusted in any.⁴⁶

There too many values of PRB to present or illustrate them comprehensively in this document. Table C-1 presents annual average concentrations by study area to summarize these PRB estimates for the $PM_{2.5}$ components (including the specific form assumed for sulfate, nitrate, and organic carbon). The right hand column of the table shows the $PM_{2.5}$ mass calculated from the CMAQ-estimated components, including factors to fully neutralize sulfate and nitrate (but with no water mass added). One notable feature of the annual average of the PRB estimates is the relatively high values for elemental and organic carbon PRB for the Tacoma study area. This area is often affected by wildfires for extended periods in the

⁴⁶ This approach to estimation of PRB for PM2.5 shares the same information source but is more disaggregated than the approach used in the health risk assessment for this review of the PM NAAQS. In the health risk assessment, PRB estimates for PM2.5 mass concentration are taken from the same CMAQ model run, but is averaged by calendar quarter and by region of the country.

autumn months, and such fires were included in the 2004 emissions scenario for the PRB CMAQ run. A cursory review of information on fire events in 2005-2007 confirmed that the fire situation in this part of the country in 2004 was not an anomaly.

Another notable feature of the PRB estimates is that the values for nitrate and fine soil/crustal are low relative to previous estimates of natural background concentrations of these fine PM components in Class I areas. These previous estimates by Trijonis, repeated in the 2003 EPA guidance document "Guidance for Estimating Natural Visibility Conditions Under the Regional Haze Program", are 0.10 μ g/m³ for (neutralized) nitrate and 0.50 μ g/m³ for fine soil. These estimates are based largely on data from the earliest of the IMPROVE monitoring stations, and thus may include some influence from non-PRB emissions. On the other hand, it is understandable that the unadjusted output from the PRB CMAQ scenario would underestimate nitrate and fine soil. CMAQ is known to underestimate actual nitrate in many situations when provided with a complete NOx inventory, and the nonanthropogenic emission inventory for NOx itself has uncertainties. The non-anthropogenic emission inventory for the PRB CMAQ run may also quite easily underestimate nonanthropogenic emissions of fine soil. However, even if the estimates for PRB nitrate and fine soil were increased to match the Trijonis estimates, the resulting values for PRB PM light extinction would increase only a little. Even at 90 percent relative humidity, the contribution to PM light extinction calculated from the Trijonis estimates is 1.7 Mm⁻¹, versus the average of about 0.5 Mm⁻¹ using the estimates in Table C-1. The increment of 1.2 Mm⁻¹ would be only about 10 to 20 percent of the PRB PM light extinction estimates shown in Table C-4, and would not significantly affect the calculation of PM light extinction values under the "what if" scenarios.

| Study Area | Average 1-Hour PRB Concentration Across 2005-2007 (µg/m ³) | | | | | |
|----------------|--|----------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------|
| | Sulfate (dry, no ammonium) | Nitrate (dry, no ammonium) | Elemental Carbon | Organic Carbonaceous Material | Fine Soil/Crustal | Calculated PM _{2.5} |
| Tacoma | 0.45 | 0.026 | 0.15 | 1.3 | 0.31 | 2.4 |
| Fresno | 0.4 | 0.00062 | 0.08 | 0.74 | 0.19 | 1.6 |
| Los Angeles | 0.36 | 0.0037 | 0.028 | 0.3 | 0.036 | 0.9 |
| Phoenix | 0.31 | 0.000052 | 0.02 | 0.26 | 0.015 | 0.7 |
| Salt Lake City | 0.25 | 0.00028 | 0.025 | 0.26 | 0.034 | 0.7 |
| Dallas | 0.27 | 0.0022 | 0.055 | 0.59 | 0.092 | 1.1 |
| Houston | 0.3 | 0.0055 | 0.091 | 0.86 | 0.17 | 1.5 |
| St. Louis | 0.31 | 0.0027 | 0.047 | 0.53 | 0.07 | 1.1 |
| Birmingham | 0.29 | 0.007 | 0.099 | 1.1 | 0.19 | 1.8 |
| Atlanta | 0.3 | 0.016 | 0.1 | 1.1 | 0.19 | 1.8 |
| Detroit-Ann | 0.34 | 0.00062 | 0.024 | 0.32 | 0.018 | 0.8 |
| Pittsburgh | 0.3 | 0.00052 | 0.029 | 0.36 | 0.034 | 0.8 |
| Baltimore | 0.34 | 0.0016 | 0.039 | 0.44 | 0.054 | 1.0 |
| Philadelphia | 0.34 | 0.00097 | 0.03 | 0.36 | 0.032 | 0.9 |
| New York City | 0.36 | 0.0038 | 0.026 | 0.31 | 0.022 | 0.9 |
| Average | 0.33 | 0.00 | 0.06 | 0.59 | 0.10 | 1.20 |

 Table C-1. Summary of PRB estimates for the five PM2.5 components: average 1-hour values across 2005-2007

It is also necessary to have estimates of PRB for $PM_{10-2.5}$, to feed into the IMPROVE algorithm. It is not EPA's practice to rely on coarse PM estimates from CMAQ modeling, so other sources of PRB estimates were considered. The final ISA for this review does not present any new information on this subject. The approach used in the previous two Criteria Documents was to present the historical range of annual means of PM_{10-2.5} concentrations from IMPROVE monitoring sites selected as being least influenced by anthropogenic emissions. See Table 3E-1 of the 2004 Criteria Document (reproduced here as Table C-3). For sites in the lower 48 states, these annual means ranged from a low of 1.8 μ g/m³ to a high of 10.8 μ g/m³. No cross-year average or median values were provided that could be used as the point estimates needed in this assessment. Therefore, for this assessment, EPA staff estimated PRB for PM_{10-2.5} using a contour map based on average 2000-2004 PM_{10-2.5} concentrations from all IMPROVE monitoring sites, found in a recent report from the IMPROVE program. (DeBell, 2006). We located each study area's position on this map, and assigned it the mid-point of the range of concentrations indicated by the contour band for that location. The contour map is reproduced here as Figure C-1. Stars show locations of the 15 study areas. In this reproduction, the midpoints of the contour ranges have been added to the legend.

The results for PRB for coarse PM are shown in Table C-2. Lacking any other information, these PRB values are taken to apply to every hour of the year. The contour map and thus these values are influenced by data from IMPROVE sites that were not considered in the 2004 Criteria Document because they are not sufficiently isolated from the influence of anthropogenic emissions, including three IMPROVE sites in urban areas which clearly are influenced by anthropogenic emissions, and thus may be overestimates of PRB for coarse PM. Nevertheless, these values are generally within the range of values presented in the Criteria Document for the more isolated sites. These values for the more isolated sites are reproduced here in Table C-3 for ease of comparison. Further, these PRB values are low enough that their exact values have little effect on the results of "what if" estimation of PM light extinction levels under possible secondary PM NAAQS.

Table C-4 presents the resulting 2005-2007 average PRB daylight PM light extinction by study area, determined by using each daylight hour's f(RH),⁴⁷ the hour-specific PRB PM_{2.5} component estimates (summarized only as annual averages in Table C-1), the PRB PM_{10-2.5} estimates in Table C-2, and the IMPROVE algorithm. The sulfate and nitrate component values in Table C-1 are multiplied by 1.375 and 1.29 to reflect full neutralization,

⁴⁷ Hour-specific relative humidity for PRB conditions was assumed to be the same as measured for current conditions.

before being used in the IMPROVE algorithm. While for conciseness Table C-4 presents only the annual average PRM for PM light extinction for all daylight hours in 2005-2007 (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent), in the rollback analysis of "what if" conditions hour-specific PRB values are retained and used.

The values of PRB PM light extinction in Table C-4 range between 5 and 11 Mm⁻¹. For comparison, the default estimates of natural visibility conditions in the 2003 EPA guidance document for Class I areas range between about 15 and 20 Mm⁻¹, including the Rayleigh contribution of about 10 Mm⁻¹. Thus, on an annual average basis the range of PRB estimates for PM light extinction used for this assessment is very consistent with the range of total light extinction values recommended in the guidance document.

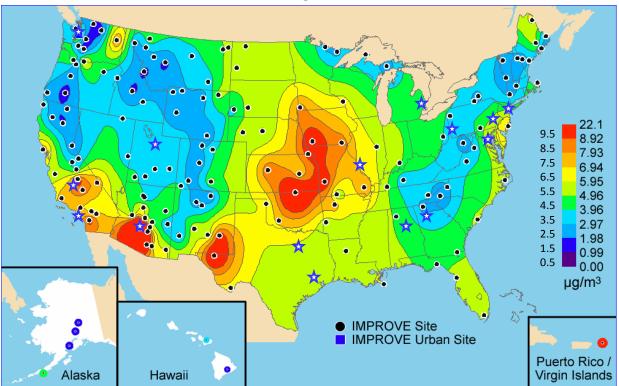


Figure C-1. Selection of PRB values for PM_{10-2.5} based on contoured IMPROVE monitoring data

| Assessment, based on Measurements at IMP KOVE Sites | | | | | |
|---|--|--|--|--|--|
| Study Area | PRB PM _{10-2.5} Mass (µg/m ³) | | | | |
| | | | | | |
| Tacoma | 4.5 | | | | |
| Fresno | 5.5 | | | | |
| Los Angeles | 4.5 | | | | |
| Phoenix | 5.5 | | | | |
| Salt Lake City | 4.5 | | | | |
| Dallas | 8.5 | | | | |
| Houston | 5.5 | | | | |
| St. Louis | 7.5 | | | | |
| Birmingham | 5.5 | | | | |
| Atlanta | 5.5 | | | | |
| Detroit | 9.5 | | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 3.5 | | | | |
| Baltimore | 3.5 | | | | |
| Philadelphia | 6.5 | | | | |
| New York | 3.5 | | | | |
| | | | | | |

 Table C-2. Policy Relevant Background Concentrations of PM_{10-2.5} Used in This Assessment, Based on Measurements at IMPROVE Sites

Table C-3. Ranges of 1990-2002 Annual Mean PM Concentrations at IMPROVE Monitoring Sites (µg/m³)

| | | 8 ~ (C | 9 . / | | |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------|-----------|------------|-------------|-----------|
| | PM _{2.5} | | PN | PM_{10} | |
| Site | Nonsulfate | (Total) | Nonsulfate | (Total) | Coarse PM |
| Acadia National Park, ME | 2.6-4.7 | (4.9-8.2) | 4.6-11.3 | (7.3-15.0) | 1.8-6.0 |
| Big Bend National Park, TX | 2.7-4.9 | (5.0-7.8) | 8.8-15.7 | (11.3-18.6) | 5.6-10.8 |
| Boundary Waters Canoe Area, MN | 2.6-3.9 | (4.4-5.8) | 5.0-10.2 | (7.0-12.0) | 2.3-7.3 |
| Bryce Canyon National Park, UT | 1.7-2.4 | (2.6-3.4) | 4.4-7.6 | (5.3-8.5) | 2.5-5.6 |
| Bridger Wilderness, WY | 1.5-2.2 | (2.1-2.9) | 3.7-6.5 | (4.3-7.3) | 1.9-4.7 |
| Canyonlands National Park, UT | 1.9-3.2 | (2.8-4.0) | 5.1-10.5 | (6.3-11.7) | 3.2-8.0 |
| Denali National Park, AK | 0.7-2.4 | (1.1-3.2) | 2.0-7.5 | (2.4-8.3) | 1.1-5.6 |
| Gila Wilderness, NM | 2.4-3.4 | (3.4-4.5) | 4.9-7.9 | (6.0-9.2) | 2.5-5.0 |
| Glacier National Park, MT | 3.8-5.5 | (4.8-6.5) | 7.6-14.2 | (8.5-15.2) | 3.7-9.6 |
| Lassen Volcanic National Park, CA | 1.7-4.5 | (2.1-5.1) | 4.0-8.1 | (4.6-8.5) | 1.8-6.4 |
| Lone Peak Wilderness, UT | 3.1-5.3 | (4.1-6.9) | 7.1-10.9 | (8.1-12.5) | 3.7-6.0 |
| Lye Brook Wildemess, VT | 2.3-4.8 | (4.5-8.8) | 4.2-9.7 | (7.0-13.6) | 1.6-4.8 |
| Redwood National Park, CA | 2.8-4.6 | (3.6-5.4) | 6.0-10.6 | (7.2-11.7) | 3.3-6.5 |
| Three Sisters Wilderness, OR | 2.0-5.4 | (2.7-6.5) | 4.0-8.1 | (4.6-9.1) | 1.9-4.4 |
| Voyageurs National Park 1, MN | 3.2-3.5 | (5.1-5.9) | 5.7-11.2 | (8.1-13.1) | 2.8-7.8 |
| Voyageurs National Park 2, MN | 2.6-5.4 | (4.1-7.2) | 5.2-10.8 | (7.0-12.5) | 2.6-5.3 |
| Yellowstone National Park 1, WY | 2.0-3.0 | (2.6-3.6) | 6.0-9.2 | (6.6-9.9) | 3.8-7.0 |
| Yellowstone National Park 2, WY | 1.7-4.1 | (2.3-4.7) | 3.6-9.0 | (4.2-9.6) | 1.9-5.0 |

Source: Table 3E-1 of the 2004 Air Quality Criteria Document for PM

| Study Area | 2005-2007 Average Policy Relevant Background Daylight PM light extinction, Mm ⁻¹ | | |
|----------------|---|--|--|
| Tacoma | 11 | | |
| Fresno | 11 | | |
| Los Angeles | 9 | | |
| Phoenix | 8 | | |
| Salt Lake City | 5 | | |
| Dallas | 8 | | |
| Houston | 10 | | |
| St. Louis | 9 | | |
| Birmingham | 9 | | |
| Atlanta | 10 | | |
| Detroit | 7 | | |
| Pittsburgh | 7 | | |
| Baltimore | 8 | | |
| Philadelphia | 8 | | |
| New York | 8 | | |

 Table C-4.
 2005-2007 Average Policy Relevant Background Daylight PM light extinction (excluding hours with relative humidity above 90%)

APPENDIX D - RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN PM MASS CONCENTRATION AND PM LIGHT EXTINCTION UNDER CURRENT CONDITIONS

In the last review, the 2005 Staff Paper examined the correlation between PM light extinction and $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentrations, each defined for various consistent time periods. The 2005 Staff Paper analysis assumed that the percentage mix of $PM_{2.5}$ components was the same in all 24 hours of each day, equal to that indicated by 24-hour CSN sampling. The modeling of 1-hour PM light extinction in this new assessment allows these correlations to be re-examined, with the more realistic treatment in which the mix of $PM_{2.5}$ components is modeled to vary during the day, based in part on diurnal profiles from CMAQ modeling (see section 3.2.2).

Five scatter plot figures relating $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentrations and PM light extinction are presented here for the individual study areas, using different time periods for the two parameters; these time periods are not always matched. In each figure, the solid red curve was estimated by applying locally weighted scatter plot smoothing (LOESS) to the data. LOESS is a form of locally weighted polynomial regression (see http://support.sas.com/rnd/app/papers/loesssugi.pdf) and is a convenient way to visualize whether a dense data cloud in a scatter plot reflects a more linear or more nonlinear relationship. The LOESS results in each case indicate a generally linear relationship as a central tendency but with considerable variability around that central tendency.

Table D-1 presents squared correlation coefficients between observed and LOESS modelpredicted values for all five figures. Because the LOESS regressions are generally linear, comparisons among these correlation coefficients should lead to the same qualitative conclusions as if coefficients from linear regressions were compared. All values of PM light extinction presented here are based on excluding daylight hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent; hence, a nominally 4-hour period might have as few a one 1-hour PM light extinction value, although this is rare in this data set (see the tile plots in Figure 3-12). However, values of PM_{2.5} mass concentration do not exclude any hours within the time period specified. Note that if several study areas were grouped by region and combined into a single scatter plot and LOESS fit, similar to the analysis of this topic in the 2005 Staff Paper, the correlations would be weaker than observed here for individual study areas.

Figure D-1 compares 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ mass (as measured by the FRM/FEM filter-based sampler) to daily maximum daylight PM light extinction. The scatter is due the variations in $PM_{2.5}$ concentration, in the mix of $PM_{2.5}$ components, and in relative humidity during the day and across days. Variations in $PM_{10-2.5}$ concentrations also contribute to the scatter, in all five comparisons presented here, since very high levels of $PM_{10-2.5}$ substantially influence PM light

extinction. This source of variability in the scatter plots is particularly important for Los Angeles, Phoenix, and St. Louis which have many (Phoenix) or some (Los Angeles and St. Louis) hours with high $PM_{10-2.5}$.

Because of the large scatter and low correlation coefficients when using 24-hour $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentration to predict daily maximum daylight PM light extinction, it is natural to investigate how much the correlation improves when the $PM_{2.5}$ mass indicator is limited to shorter periods of time. The next four figures investigate correlations during such shorter periods, both matched and un-matched in time.

Figure D-2 compares hourly $PM_{2.5}$ mass (as actually measured by the continuous instruments) vs. same-hour daylight PM light extinction. Lack of agreement due to mismatch of time period is not a factor in this comparison. However, there is still considerable scatter due to variations in the mix of $PM_{2.5}$ components and in relative humidity across hours and days. In addition, continuous $PM_{2.5}$ mass instruments do not register the mass of each component consistently with FRM/FEM and CSN samplers and lab analysis methods. This affects the scatter in this figure because the estimates of hourly light extinction are linked to the FRM/FEM and CSN measurements more strongly than to the continuous $PM_{2.5}$ measurements. Note that the correlation values in Table D-1 for this comparison are better than those for the 24-hour comparison in most but not all study areas. An implication of this figure and the information in Table D-1 is that a wide range of light extinction levels can prevail in hours that have the same $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentration, even at a single site. Additional variability no doubt exists across areas.

Figure D-3 compares 12-4 pm average PM_{2.5} mass vs. 12-4 pm average PM light extinction. The 2005 Staff Paper observed that because this time period is generally the time of lowest relative humidity, the relationship between PM_{2.5} mass and PM light extinction (i.e., the ratio of the two or the slope of the regression line) is more uniform across areas during this period than the relationship for values of each averaged over all 24 hours in a day. In addition, the longer averaging period might be expected to reduce the effect of variability in the measurement of hourly PM_{2.5} mass. However, comparison of Figures D-2 (time-matched single hours) and D-3 (time-matched 4 afternoon hours) and the corresponding columns of Table D-1 indicates that after exclusion of hours with relatively humidity greater than 90 percent the scatter in Figure D-3 is about the same as in Figure D-2. This residual scatter is due to composition differences from hour-to-hour, as well as to variations in relative humidity during hours with relative humidity of 90 percent or less. It can also be observed by comparing Figures D-2 and D-3 that the period between 12 pm and 4 pm generally has lower levels of PM light extinction than for all daylight hours taken together, even after the exclusion of the hours with the highest relative humidity. (Note the change in scale between these two figures.) Figure D-4 compares 12-4 pm average $PM_{2.5}$ mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction. This time-unmatched comparison tests the usefulness of a 12-4 pm $PM_{2.5}$ mass indicator as a predictor of the daily PM light extinction metric of potentially greatest interest. The scatter in Figure D-4 is typically more than in Figure D-3 (4 time-matched afternoon hours), because daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction often occurs earlier in the day than the 12-4 pm period used to average the $PM_{2.5}$ mass, and the time period mismatch introduces prediction errors due to changes in $PM_{2.5}$ concentration and composition and relative humidity. An implication is that while a secondary NAAQS based on 12-4 pm average $PM_{2.5}$ mass might achieve a given level of protection across days and areas in avoiding high levels of PM light extinction between 12 and 4 pm, with some variation across areas due to composition and relative humidity differences, there could be considerable additional variation in the level of protection against PM light extinction during the earlier hours of the day when some areas often have their highest PM light extinction levels.

Figure D-5 compares 8 am-12 pm average $PM_{2.5}$ mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1hour PM light extinction. This comparison is of interest because it may reduce the number of instances of time mismatch, versus the comparison made in Figure D-4, if the daily maximum light extinction often occurs between 8 am and 12 pm. The scatter in Figure D-5 is typically less than in Figure D-4 and the squared correlation coefficients larger, indicating that this earlier averaging period for PM_{2.5} mass more often encompasses the period of maximum PM light extinction. However, the scatter in Figure D-5 is greater than that in Figure D-3 (4 time-matched afternoon hours).

Figure D-6 provides another perspective on the possible use of $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentration as an indicator for a secondary PM NAAQS aimed at protecting visual air quality. Figure D-6 shows in box-and-whisker plot form two versions of the ratios of PM light extinction to $PM_{2.5}$ mass concentration, allowing a comparison across the 15 study areas of the central tendencies and the distributions of these ratios. The Panel A version corresponds to the comparison in Figure D-1 (24-hour averages of $PM_{2.5}$ mass and PM light extinction) and the Panel B version corresponds to the comparison in Figure D-2 (time-matched single hour values). The data points in Figure D-6 were prepared as follows. In each day for each study area, the value of the indicated PM light extinction (24-hour average or 1-hour value) was divided by the indicated $PM_{2.5}$ concentration metric (24-hour average or 1-hour value). Ratios that reflect $PM_{2.5}$ concentrations less than 5 μ g/m³ or PM light extinction less than 64 Mm⁻¹ were eliminated before plotting, as such data points represent days or hours that could not play any role in determining compliance with any of the NAAQS scenarios considered in this assessment; also, some of these low-concentration/extinction data pairs produced extreme ratios that obscured the pattern for data pairs of most policy interest. The maximum ratio value for the vertical scale in these plots is set at 40 to allow closer examination of the portion of the plot representing the bulk of the data; this prevents a very small number of daily maximum data points for a few study areas from appearing in Panel A and a very small percentage of 1-hour data points for a few study areas (Los Angeles and St. Louis in particular) from appearing in Panel B. The notable variation in the vertical positions of the 25-75 percentile boxes and the 90 percentile whiskers representing the ratios in the 15 areas illustrates the point that because of differences in PM composition mix and relative humidity (even after excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent) across study areas, a secondary NAAQS based on PM_{2.5} mass concentration would not give equal protection in terms of PM light extinction levels across cities, days, and hours.

In the first public review draft of this assessment, it was notable that the correlation values for St. Louis and Philadelphia were much lower than for other areas. In this version (reflecting both corrections to relative humidity inputs and exclusion of hours with very high relative humidity) the correlation value for Philadelphia is about that for other eastern areas. The correlation values for St. Louis remain notably low relative to the average of all areas, for all five scatter plots. This is likely due to the influence of the high estimated values for PM_{10-2.5}. In several other cases of notably low correlation, the small available range of PM_{2.5}values relative to other areas contributes to the lower correlation values, e.g., in Phoenix, Dallas, and Houston.

| Area | Figure D-1 24-hour PM _{2.5} mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1- hour PM light extinction | Figure D-2 1-hour PM _{2.5} mass vs. same- hour PM light extinction | Figure D-3 12-4 pm average PM _{2.5} mass vs. 12-4 pm average PM light extinction | Figure D-4 12-4 pm average PM _{2.5} mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1- hour PM light extinction | Figure D-5 8 am-12pm average PM _{2.5} mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1- hour PM light extinction |
|----------------|---|---|--|---|--|
| Tacoma | 0.48 | 0.81 | 0.78 | 0.29 | 0.65 |
| Fresno | 0.76 | 0.83 | 0.9 | 0.69 | 0.83 |
| Los Angeles | 0.57 | 0.63 | 0.67 | 0.53 | 0.7 |
| Phoenix | 0.22 | 0.67 | 0.73 | 0.18 | 0.2 |
| Salt Lake City | 0.88 | 0.89 | 0.95 | 0.8 | 0.89 |
| Dallas | 0.45 | 0.59 | 0.53 | 0.2 | 0.35 |
| Houston | 0.46 | 0.61 | 0.62 | 0.2 | 0.3 |
| St. Louis | 0.40 | 0.43 | 0.2 | 0.18 | 0.36 |
| Birmingham | 0.61 | 0.81 | 0.78 | 0.34 | 0.44 |
| Atlanta | 0.54 | 0.72 | 0.8 | 0.4 | 0.7 |
| Detroit | 0.62 | 0.55 | 0.6 | 0.11 | 0.3 |
| Pittsburgh | 0.73 | 0.63 | 0.65 | 0.52 | 0.62 |
| Baltimore | 0.78 | 0.69 | 0.69 | 0.58 | 0.71 |
| Philadelphia | 0.60 | 0.6 | 0.57 | 0.38 | 0.49 |
| New York | 0.69 | 0.76 | 0.76 | 0.5 | 0.62 |
| AVERAGE | 0.59 | 0.68 | 0.68 | 0.39 | 0.54 |

Table D-1. Squared correlation coefficients between observed and LOESSmodel-predicted values of PM light extinction

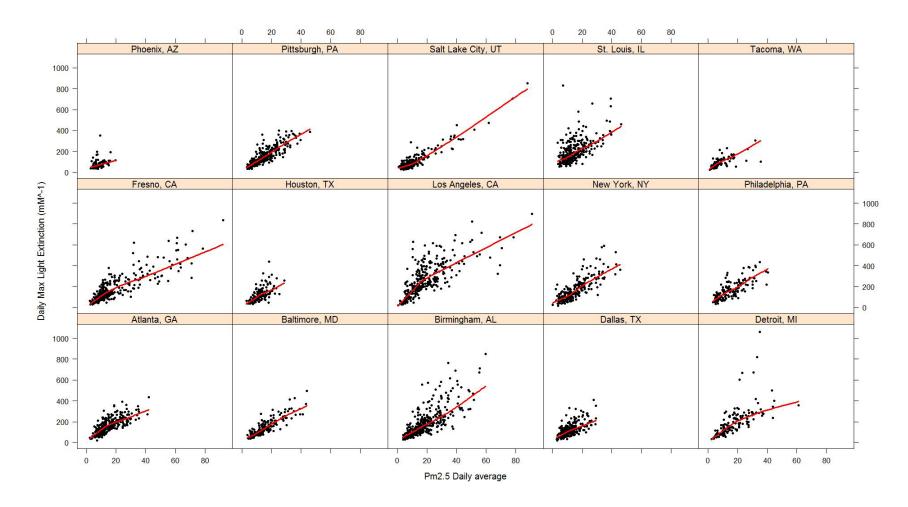


Figure D-1. – Relationship between 24-hour PM_{2.5} mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction.

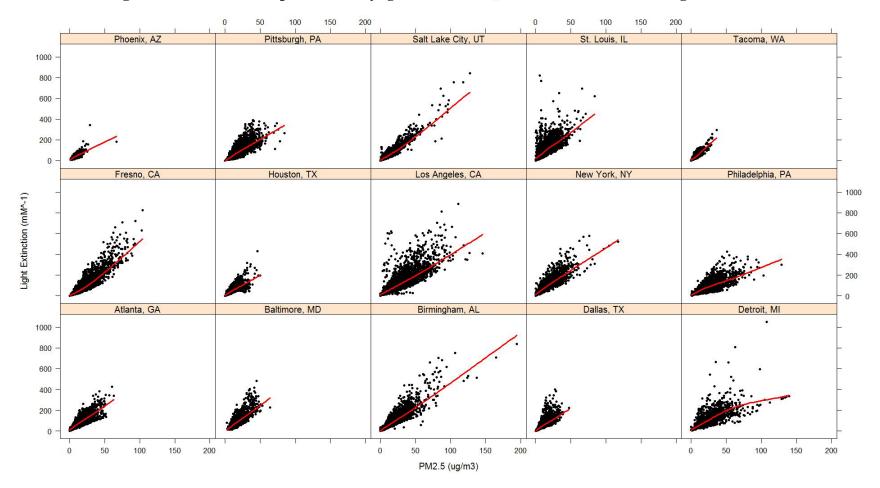


Figure D-2. – Relationship between daylight 1-hour PM_{2.5} mass vs. same-hour PM light extinction.

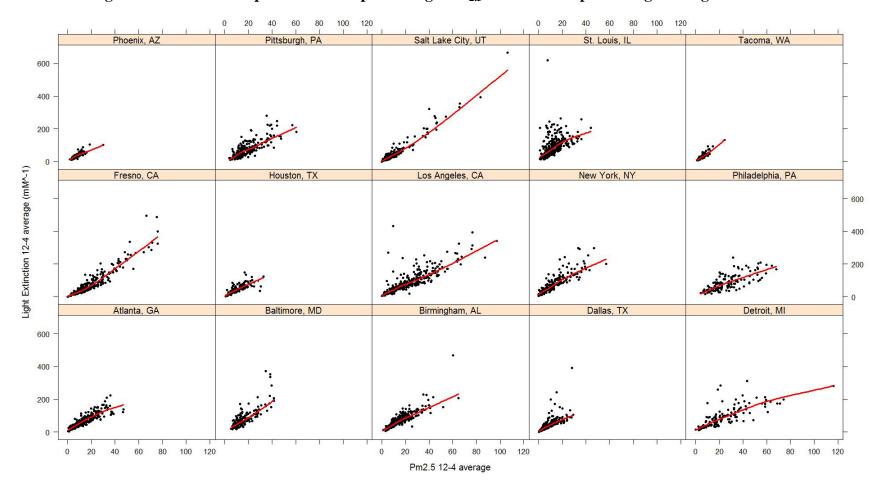


Figure D-3. Relationship between 12-4 pm average PM_{2.5} mass vs. 12-4 pm average PM light extinction.

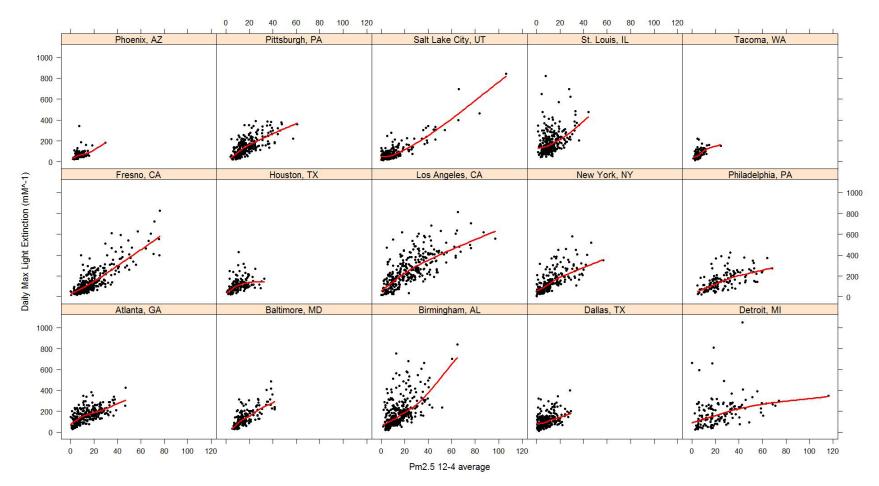


Figure D-4. Relationship between 12-4 pm average PM_{2.5} mass vs. daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction.

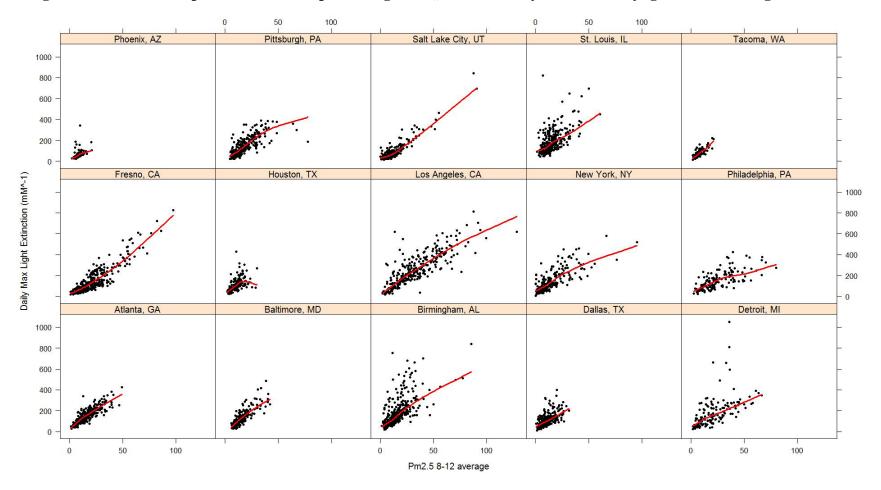
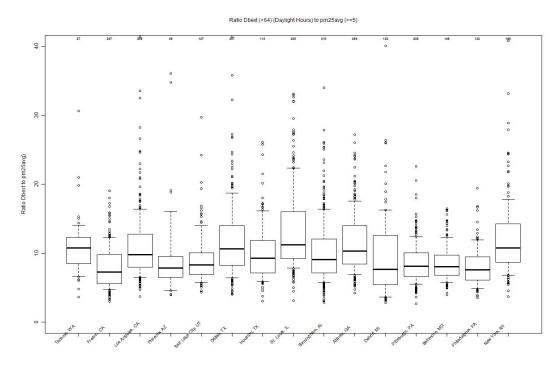


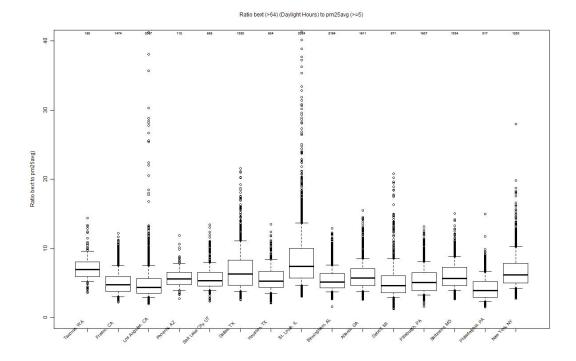


Figure D-6. Distribution of ratios of 1-hour PM light extinction and PM_{2.5} mass concentration.

A – Ratios of daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction to 24-hour average $PM_{\rm 2.5}$ concentration.



B – Ratios of daylight 1-hour PM light extinction to same-hour PM_{2.5} concentration



January 2010 DRAFT – Do Not Quote or Cite

APPENDIX E - DIFFERENCES IN DAILY PATTERNS OF RELATIVE HUMIDITY AND PM LIGHT EXTINCTION BETWEEN AREAS AND SEASONS

In the last review of the secondary PM NAAQS, the pattern of PM light extinction during the day was of particular interest. It was noted, using estimates of hourly PM light extinction based on a simpler approach than described for this analysis, that both (1) mid-day PM light extinction and (2) the slope of the relationship between PM light extinction and PM_{2.5} concentration varied less among regions of the country that at other times of the day. This was attributed to greater homogeneity of relative humidity across regions in the mid-day period. This is in contrast to the situation in the morning and later afternoon hours, when more eastern areas typically experience higher relative humidity levels than the more arid western and southwestern areas. The current analysis allows these patterns to be re-examined.

Figures E-1 through E-4 show the diurnal pattern of season-average, hour-specific PM light extinction and relative humidity for the four "daylight seasons." These graphics exclude hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent. Light extinction and relative humidity for a given clock hour are averaged across the days in the season, across all three years. Daylight hours (per the simplified schedule of Table 3-5) are indicated by solid circles. Average 1-hour PM light extinction generally is highest in the morning, corresponding to higher relatively humidity (mostly due to lower temperature), higher vehicle traffic, and less dispersive conditions than later in the day. As was observed in the last review, there is more variation in average 1-hour PM light extinction among areas in the morning than at mid-day, although the morning variation has been reduced (relative to same information in the first public review draft of this assessment) by the exclusion of hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent.

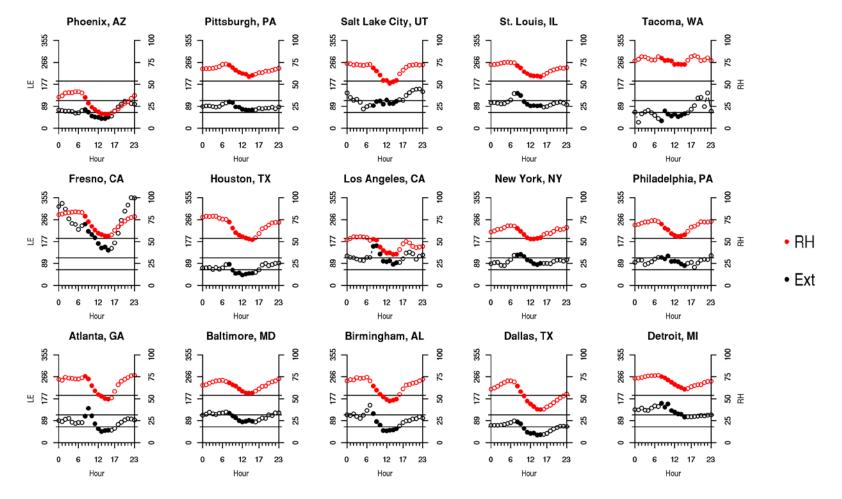


Figure E-1. Diurnal and seasonal patterns of relative humidity (percent) and PM light extinction (Mm⁻¹) for 2005-2007 (a) November-January

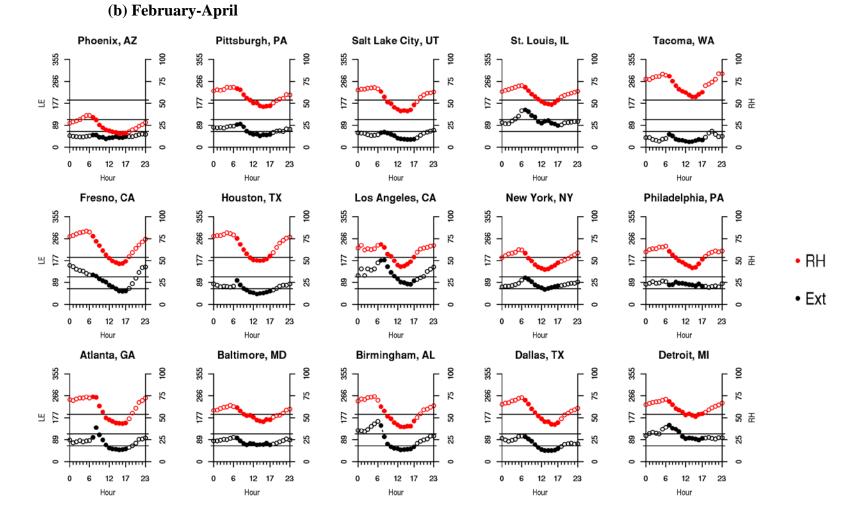


Figure E-2. Diurnal and seasonal patterns of relative humidity (percent) and PM light extinction (Mm⁻¹) for 2005-2007, continued

DRAFT - Do Not Quote or Cite

January 2010

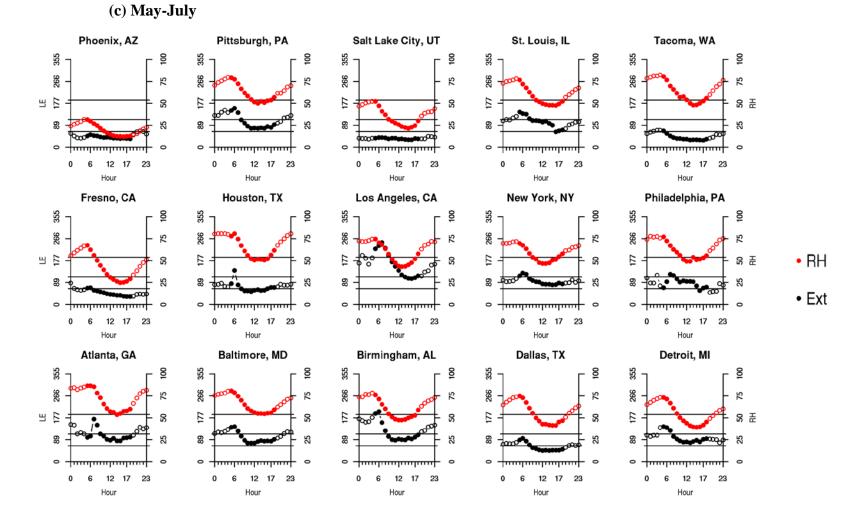


Figure E-3. Diurnal and seasonal patterns of relative humidity (percent) and PM light extinction (Mm⁻¹) for 2005-2007, continued

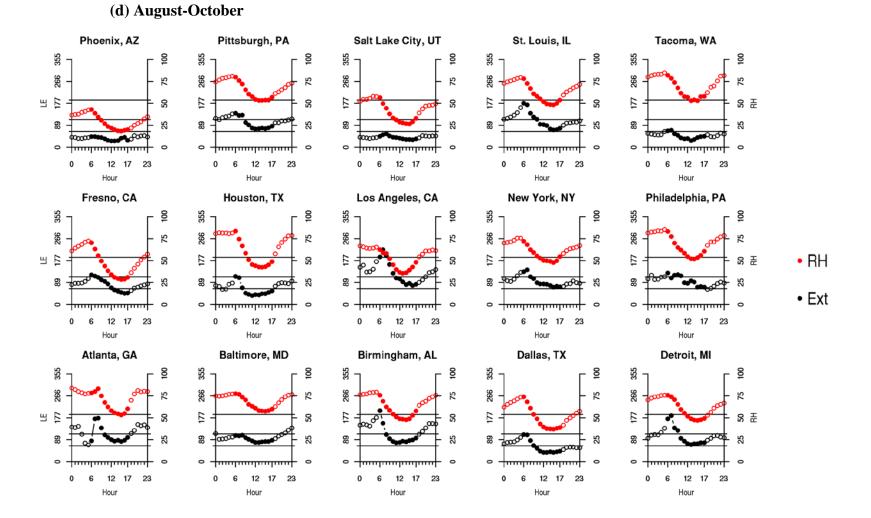
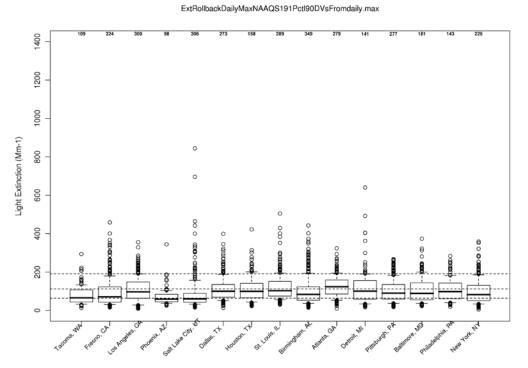


Figure E-4. Diurnal and seasonal patterns of relative humidity (percent) and PM light extinction (Mm⁻¹) for 2005-2007, continued

APPENDIX F - DISTRIBUTIONS OF MAXIMUM DAILY AND HOURLY DAYLIGHT PM LIGHT EXTINCTION -UNDER "JUST MEET" CONDITIONS

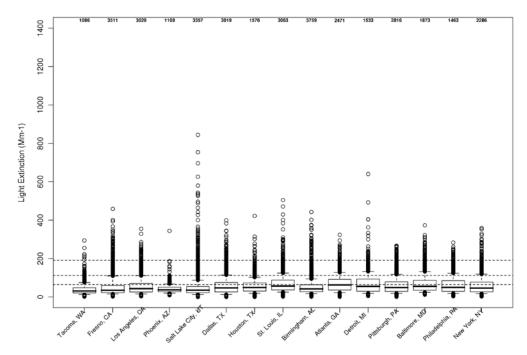
(a) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 191 Mm⁻¹ 90th percentile

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

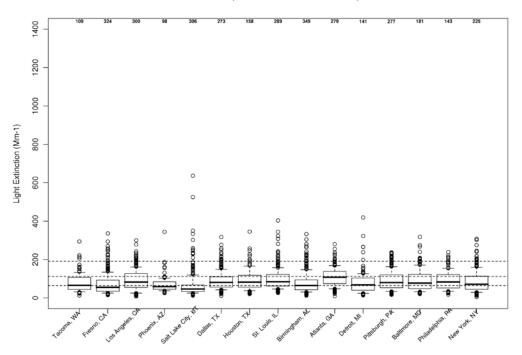
 ${\sf ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS191Pctl90DVsFrom daily.max}$



(b) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 191 Mm⁻¹ 95th percentile

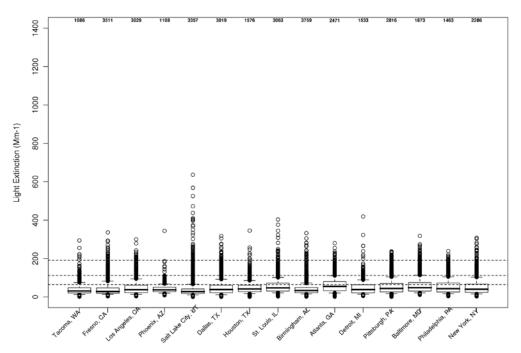
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS191Pctl95DVsFromdaily.max



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS191Pctl95DVsFromdaily.max



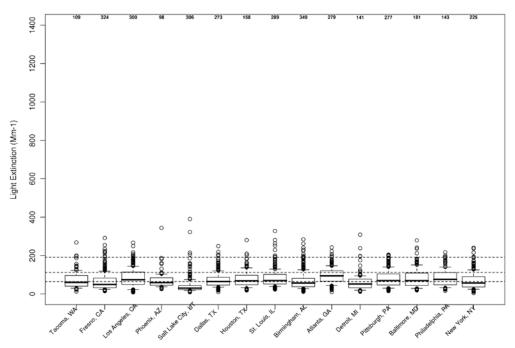
F-4

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(c) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 191 Mm⁻¹ 98th percentile

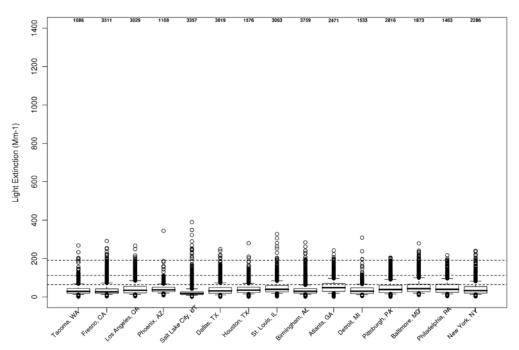
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

 ${\sf ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS191Pctl98DVsFrom daily.max}$



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS191Pctl98DVsFromdaily.max



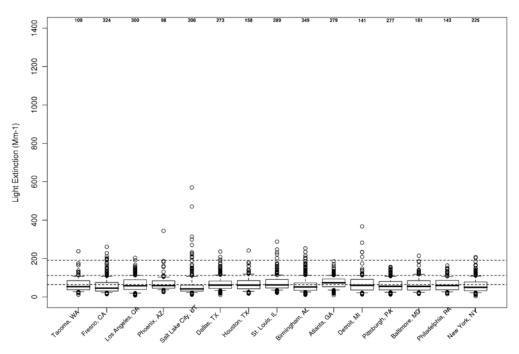
January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

F-5

(d) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 112 Mm⁻¹ 90th percentile

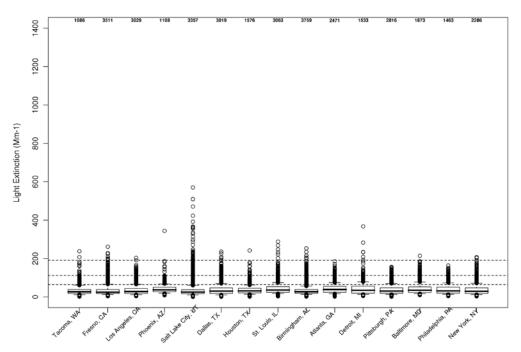
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112PctI90DVsFromdaily.max



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS112Pctl90DVsFromdaily.max



F-6

DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

January 2010

(e) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 112 Mm⁻¹ 95th percentile

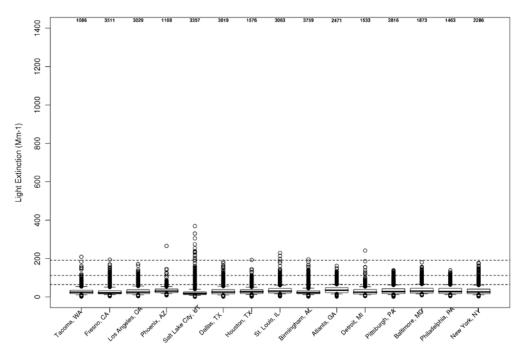
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

1400 1200 1000 Light Extinction (Mm-1) 800 600 400 0 0 0 200 0 p2 -M c⁸ a S e\$ А

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112Pctl95DVsFromdaily.max

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS112Pctl95DVsFromdaily.max



F-7

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(f) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 112 Mm⁻¹ 98th percentile

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)
 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)

 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)
 0

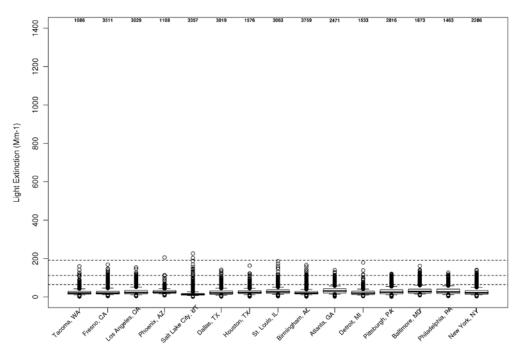
 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)

 Ight Extraction

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112Pctl98DVsFromdaily.max

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS112Pctl98DVsFromdaily.max



January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(g) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 64 Mm⁻¹ 90th percentile

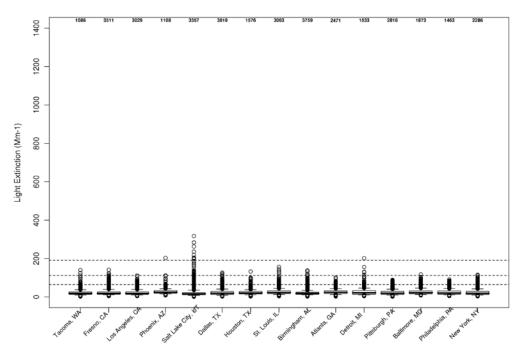
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

1400 1200 1000 Light Extinction (Mm-1) 800 600 400 0 0 200 0 2 ð \mathcal{A} a es.

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS64Pctl90DVsFromdaily.max

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS64Pctl90DVsFromdaily.max



January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(h) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 64 Mm⁻¹ 95th percentile

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)
 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)

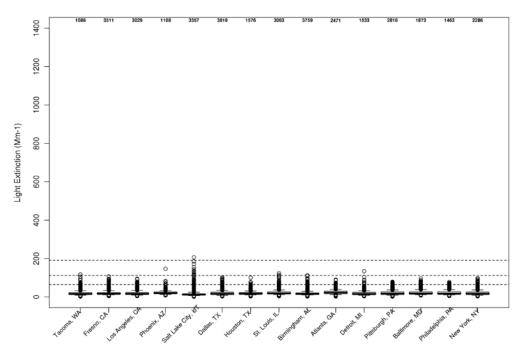
 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)
 Ight Extracting (Mm-1)

 Ight Extraction (Mm-1)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS64Pctl95DVsFromdaily.max

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS64Pctl95DVsFromdaily.max



January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(i) NAAQS Scenario Daily Max 64 Mm⁻¹ 98th percentile

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

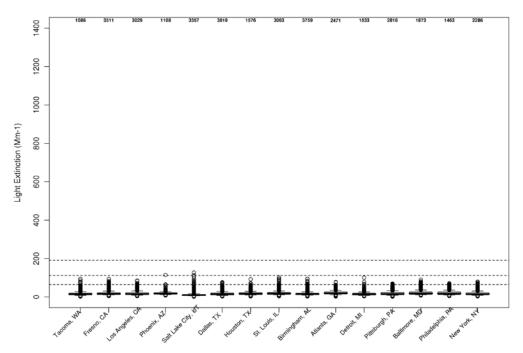
 Identification (Num-1)
 Identification (Num-1)

 Identification (Num-1)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS64Pctl98DVsFromdaily.max

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS64Pctl98DVsFromdaily.max

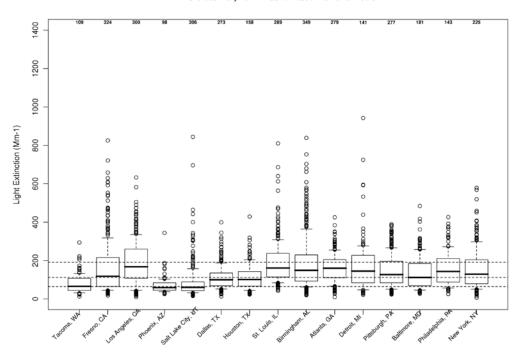


January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(j) NAAQS Scenario All hours 191 Mm⁻¹ 90th percentile

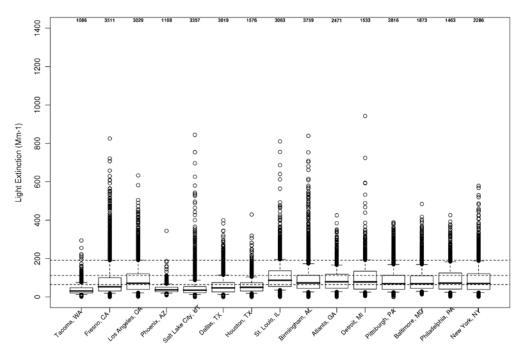
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS191Pctl90DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS191Pctl90DVsFromall.hours



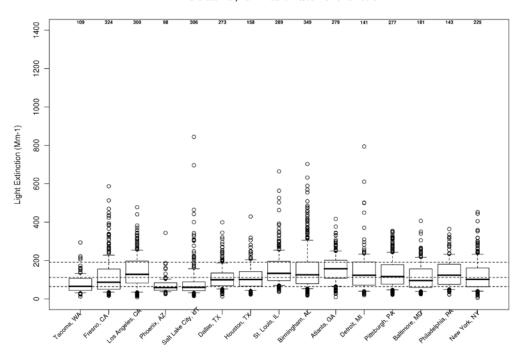
F-12

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(k) NAAQS Scenario All hours 191 Mm⁻¹ 95th percentile

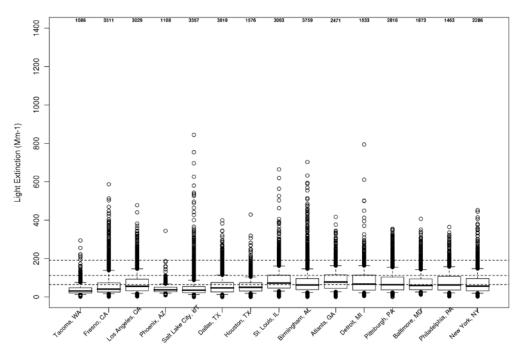
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS191Pctl95DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS191Pctl95DVsFromall.hours



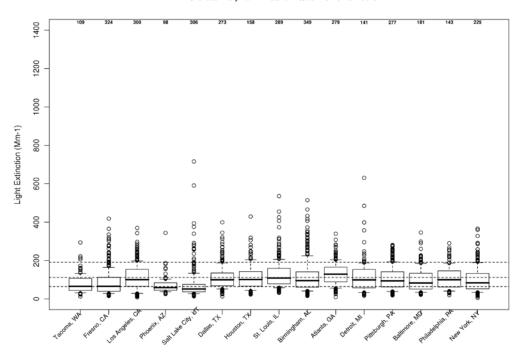
F-13

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(l) NAAQS Scenario All hours 191 Mm⁻¹ 98th percentile

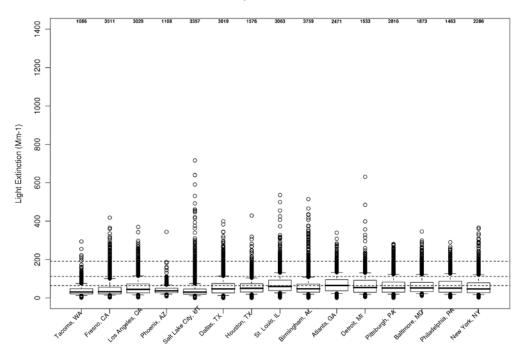
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS191Pctl98DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS191Pctl98DVsFromall.hours



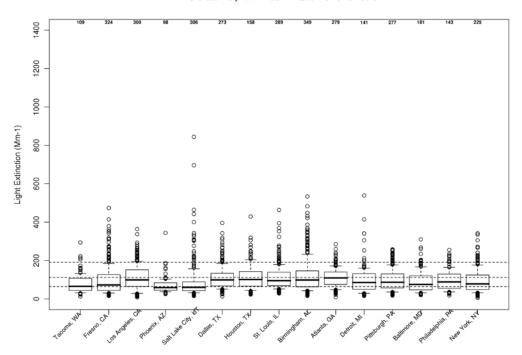
F-14

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(m) NAAQS Scenario All hours 112 Mm⁻¹ 90th percentile

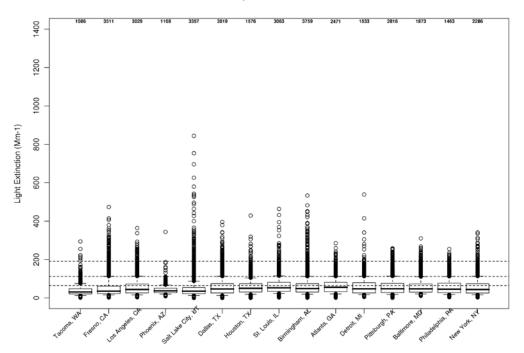
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112Pctl90DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS112Pctl90DVsFromall.hours

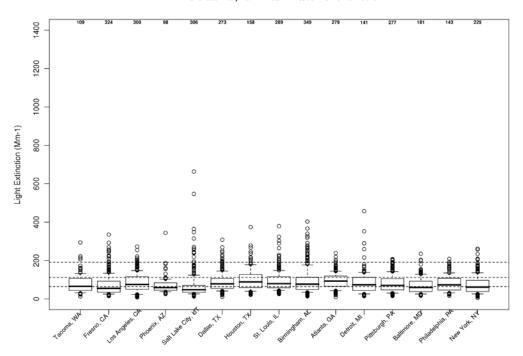


January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(n) NAAQS Scenario All hours 112 Mm⁻¹ 95th percentile

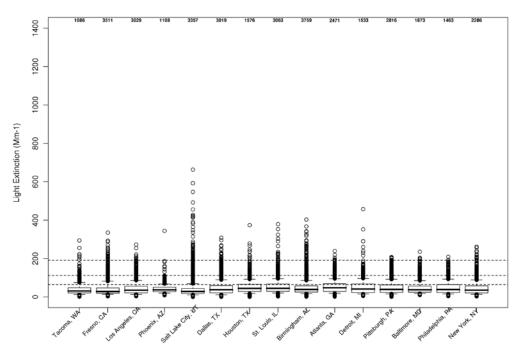
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112Pctl95DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS112Pctl95DVsFromall.hours



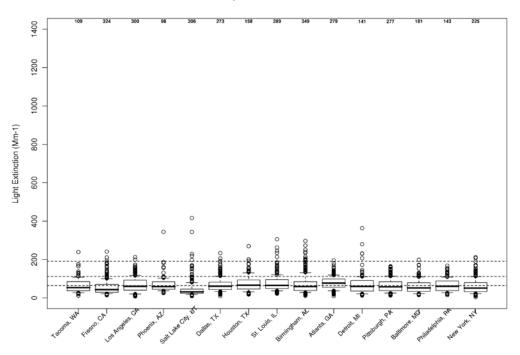
F-16

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(o) NAAQS Scenario All hours 112 Mm⁻¹ 98th percentile

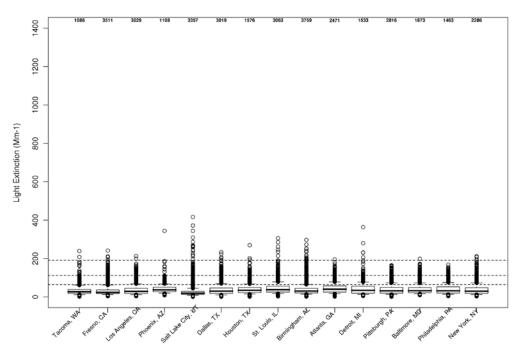
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS112Pctl98DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS112Pctl98DVsFromall.hours



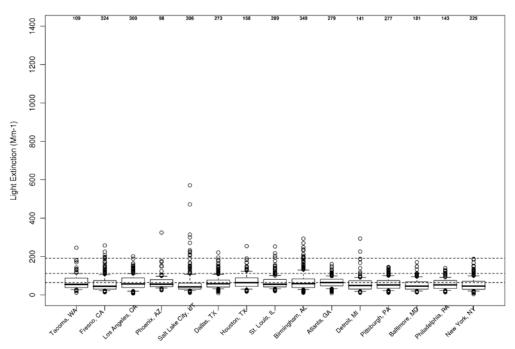
F-17

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(p) NAAQS Scenario All hours 64 Mm⁻¹ 90th percentile

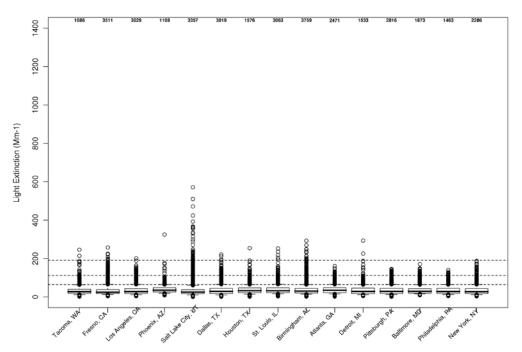
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS64Pctl90DVsFromall.hours



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS64Pctl90DVsFromall.hours



F-18

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

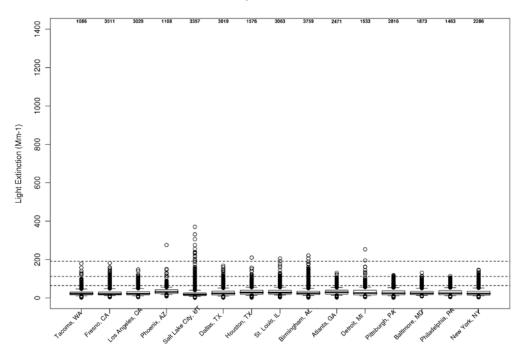
(q) NAAQS Scenario All hours 64 Mm⁻¹ 95th percentile

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS64Pctl95DVsFromall.hours 1400 1200 1000 Light Extinction (Mm-1) 800 600 400 0 0 0 200 0 1 a c^{3} А 3

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS64Pctl95DVsFromall.hours



F-19

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(r) NAAQS Scenario All hours 64 Mm⁻¹ 98th percentile

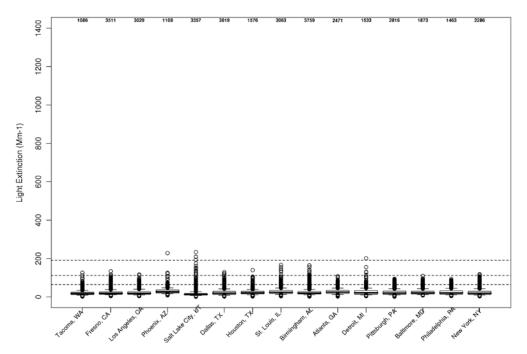
Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

1400 1200 1000 Light Extinction (Mm-1) 800 600 400 0 200 å 0 1 \mathcal{A} a c^{3} 3

ExtRollbackDailyMaxNAAQS64Pctl98DVsFromall.hours

Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

ExtRollbackLowRHDayHoursNAAQS64Pctl98DVsFromall.hours

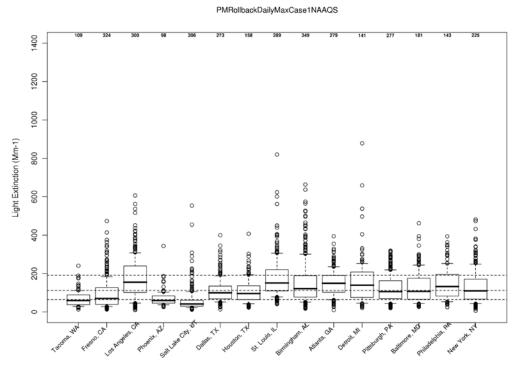


F-20

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

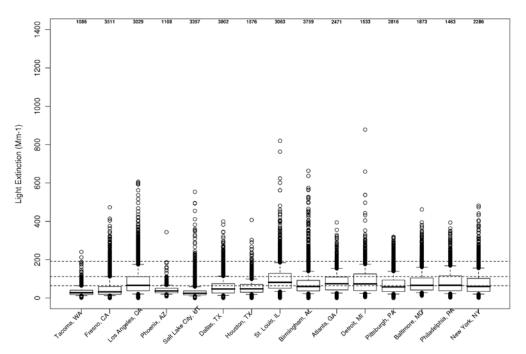
(s) NAAQS Scenario 15 μg/m³ annual 35 μg/m³ 24-hour

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)



Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

PMRollbackCase1NAAQS



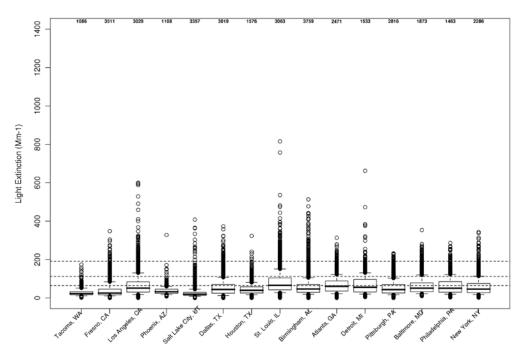
January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(t) NAAQS Scenario

12 μg/m³ annual 25 μg/m³ 24-hour

Displayed: Daily Max Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH) Displayed: Hourly Daylight Light Extinction (excluding hours >90% RH)

PMRollbackCase2NAAQS



APPENDIX G – ADDITIONAL INFORMATION ON THE EXCLUSION OF DAYLIGHT HOURS WITH RELATIVE HUMIDITY GREATER THAN 90 PERCENT

This appendix provides detailed information related to the exclusion of daylight hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent from the design value formula for the secondary NAAQS scenarios based on PM light extinction, as discussed in section 3.3.5. As described in that section, these hours have also been excluded from graphical displays of the distribution of PM light extinction under current conditions and the various NAAQS scenarios, and from the denominator of percentages of day or hours (as in Table 4-7).

Table G-1 shows how many estimates of 1-hour daylight PM light extinction were excluded, based both on individual hours and on days that were affected by the exclusion of one or more daylight hours. Phoenix was not affected at all. Among the other areas, Detroit was the least affected. For all areas, comparison of the percentage of hours affected to the percentage of days affected indicates that several hours with high relatively humidity tend to occur in the same day, rather than being evenly distributed across all days. For example, in Atlanta 24 percent of daylight hours have relative humidity greater than 90 percent, which corresponds to about 876 hours per year (assuming there were data for every day of the year and given that on average there are about 10 fully daylight hours per day). However, only 80 percent of the days (corresponding to 292 days, if there were data for every day of the year) are affected. Thus, on average, an affected day in Atlanta has about 3 affected hours. The tile plots in Figure 3-12 also illustrate the tendency for hours with high PM light extinction to cluster in some days.

Figure G-1 shows when during the daylight hours these hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent occurred, prior to the their exclusion. Some but not all areas have a strong tendency for the affected hours to be in the morning. The counts in this figure are across all the days in 2006-2008 that have estimates of PM light extinction, not all the actual calendar days in that three year period. Given the regularity of the monitoring schedules, these results should represent year-round conditions reasonably well. However, the estimates of PM light extinction for Phoenix and Houston are not seasonally balanced due to one calendar quarter with no data in each case (see Table 3-4), so the true year-round time-of-day distributions of excluded hours for these two areas may be somewhat different than shown here.

Figure G-2 contrasts the distribution of daylight PM light extinction estimates before and after the exclusion, based on both daily maximum values and all daylight hourly values individually. The differences observable in the figure are consistent with the information on the percentages of hours and day affected in the study areas. In most cases, the highest values of

light extinction are notably lower after exclusion, on both a daily maximum basis and individual hour basis, indicating that PM concentrations in some of the excluded hours are fairly high. If only low-PM hours were excluded by the relative humidity screen, the highest values of light extinction would not have been affected.

Finally, Table G-2 contrasts PM light extinction design values before and after the exclusion, for the 90th and 95th percentile forms based on daily maximum daylight 1-hour PM light extinction, for current conditions. (A similar comparison for the 98th percentile form was not generated.) As expected, design values are notably lower after the exclusion. For both percentile forms, the largest reduction is in Los Angeles (represented by the Rubidoux site in the far eastern part of the South Coast Air Basin). Phoenix had no hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent, and accordingly Table G-2 shows that its PM light extinction design values are not affected by the exclusion. Similarly, Detroit and Dallas had only a few hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent, and their design values are affected very little by the exclusion.

| | Percent of Daylight Hours | Percent of Days with at Least One Daylight Hour | | | |
|----------------|---------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| Study Areas | Excluded | | | | |
| | | Excluded | | | |
| Tacoma | 12.3 | 49.1 | | | |
| Fresno | 3.6 | 15.7 | | | |
| Los Angeles | 10.6 | 49.7 | | | |
| Phoenix | 0.0 | 0.0 | | | |
| Salt Lake City | 2.9 | 13.7 | | | |
| Dallas | 2.8 | 12.8 | | | |
| Houston | 9.6 | 40.9 | | | |
| St. Louis | 6.4 | 21.1 | | | |
| Birmingham | 4.4 | 19.1 | | | |
| Atlanta | 24.1 | 80.7 | | | |
| Detroit | 2.3 | 7.1 | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 11.4 | 41.2 | | | |
| Baltimore | 10.6 | 33.2 | | | |
| Philadelphia | 9.6 | 31.7 | | | |
| New York | 9.1 | 22.4 | | | |

Table G-1. Percent of daylight hours and days affected by the elimination of hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent

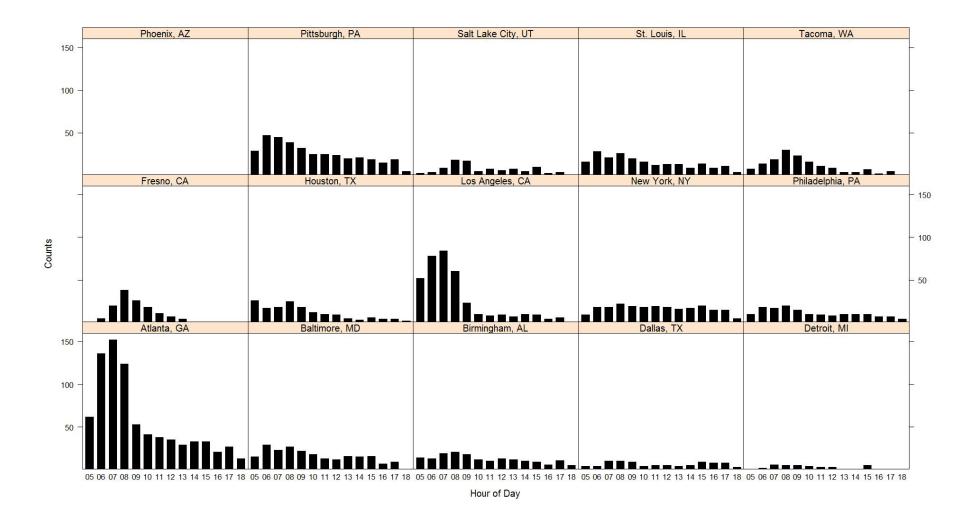
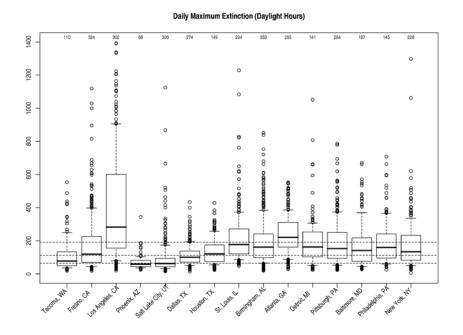


Figure G-1. Distribution by time of day of eliminated daylight hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent.

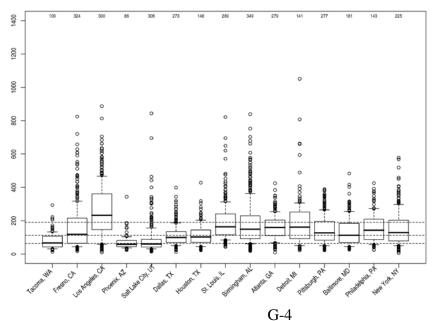
Figure G-2. Comparison of distributions of estimated daylight 1-hour PM light extinction and maximum daily daylight 1-hour PM light extinction across the 2005-2007 period for current conditions, by study area, before and after elimination of hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent.

(a) Maximum daily values Before Elimination



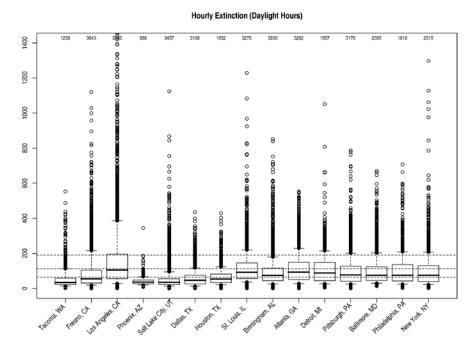
After Elimination

Daily Maximum Extinction (Daylight Hours)



January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

(b) Individual 1-hour values Before Elimination



After Elimination

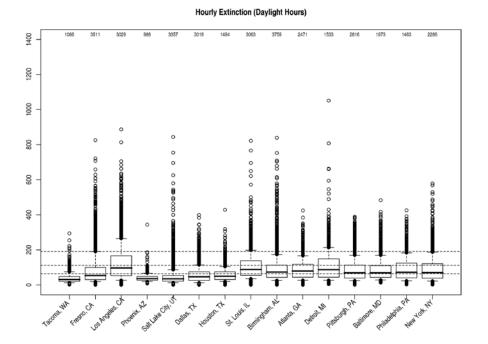


Table G-2. Comparison of 90th and 95th percentile PM light extinction design values for the 2005-2007 period for current conditions based on maximum daily 1-hour daylight PM light extinction, before and after elimination of hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent

| | PM Light Extinction Design Values Based on Daily Maximum 1-Hour Values | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------|--|---------------|-----------|-----------------|-----------|-----------|--|--|--|--|
| | | 90th Percenti | le | 95th Percentile | | | | | | |
| | | | Reduction | | | Reduction | | | | |
| Study | Before | After | Due to | Before | After | Due to | | | | |
| Areas | Exclusion | Exclusion | Exclusion | Exclusion | Exclusion | Exclusion | | | | |
| Tacoma | 244 | 140 | 104 | 371 | 157 | 215 | | | | |
| Fresno | 381 | 338 | 43 | 533 | 463 | 70 | | | | |
| | | | | 114 | | | | | | |
| Los Angeles | 919 | 469 | 450 | 0 | 554 | 586 | | | | |
| Phoenix | 105 | 105 | 0 | 144 | 144 | 0 | | | | |
| Salt Lake | | | | | | | | | | |
| City | 176 | 164 | 12 | 266 | 252 | 13 | | | | |
| Dallas | 189 | 183 | 5 | 239 | 239 | 0 | | | | |
| Houston | 253 | 194 | 59 | 279 | 234 | 44 | | | | |
| St. Louis | 359 | 307 | 52 | 423 | 381 | 42 | | | | |
| Birmingham | 366 | 357 | 9 | 496 | 483 | 13 | | | | |
| Atlanta | 380 | 249 | 131 | 462 | 288 | 174 | | | | |
| Detroit | 313 | 310 | 3 | 473 | 473 | 0 | | | | |
| Pittsburgh | 368 | 278 | 90 | 500 | 313 | 187 | | | | |
| Baltimore | 399 | 246 | 153 | 446 | 286 | 159 | | | | |
| Philadelphia | 382 | 286 | 96 | 449 | 339 | 110 | | | | |
| New York | 339 | 306 | 33 | 415 | 355 | 61 | | | | |

APPENDIX H – INTER-YEAR VARIABILITY

One aspect of a NAAQS is whether it is based on the level of the selected indicator for a single year, or the average of the level of that indicator over multiple years. The NAAQS scenarios examined in this assessment are all based on a three-year average approach. That is, design values are based on the average of specified percentile values of PM light extinction from 2005, 2006, and 2007. Table H-1 presents more detailed information on the variability of these percentiles across these three years.

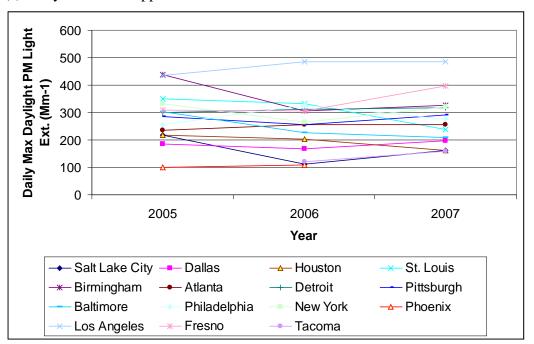
Figure H-1 presents some of the information in Table H-1 in graphical form, specifically for the 90th percentile form for both the daily maximum and all hours approaches.

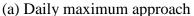
| Table H-1. | Year-specific p | ercentile values | of PM light | extinction for | 2005, 2006, and |
|------------|-----------------|------------------|-------------|----------------|-----------------|
|------------|-----------------|------------------|-------------|----------------|-----------------|

2007

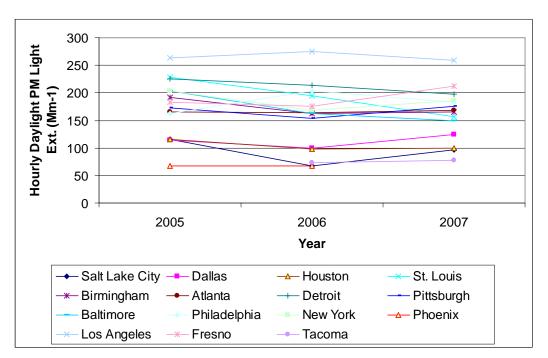
| Study | 90 th Percentile Form | | | | 95 th Percentile Form | | | 98 th Percentile Form | | | | |
|--------------|--|------|------|--------------------------|----------------------------------|------|------|----------------------------------|----------|------|---------|--------------------------|
| Areas | 2005 | 2006 | 2007 | 2005- 2007 Average | 2005 | 2006 | 2007 | 2005- 2007 Average | 2005 | 2006 | 2007 | 2005- 2007 Average |
| | Based on Daily Maximum 1-Hour Daylight PM Light Extinction | | | | | | | | liverage | | | |
| | (Excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90%) | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Tacoma | NA | 121 | 158 | 140 | NA | 140 | 173 | 157 | NA | 214 | 206 | 210 |
| Fresno | 308 | 307 | 398 | 338 | 553 | 364 | 472 | 463 | 658 | 400 | 542 | 533 |
| Los | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Angeles | 435 | 485 | 486 | 469 | 507 | 535 | 619 | 554 | 606 | 605 | 662 | 624 |
| Phoenix | 100 | 110 | NA | 105 | 156 | 131 | NA | 144 | 344 | 187 | NA | 266 |
| Salt Lake | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| City | 217 | 112 | 163 | 164 | 310 | 141 | 306 | 252 | 343 | 191 | 696 | 410 |
| Dallas | 184 | 169 | 197 | 183 | 252 | 223 | 242 | 239 | 313 | 321 | 271 | 302 |
| Houston | 217 | 204 | 161 | 194 | 269 | 238 | 196 | 234 | 306 | 319 | 248 | 291 |
| St. Louis | 350 | 331 | 239 | 307 | 434 | 405 | 303 | 381 | 483 | 572 | 347 | 467 |
| Birmingham | 438 | 307 | 325 | 357 | 547 | 410 | 493 | 483 | 608 | 513 | 565 | 562 |
| Atlanta | 235 | 255 | 257 | 249 | 283 | 295 | 286 | 288 | 305 | 338 | 351 | 331 |
| Detroit | 300 | 312 | 318 | 310 | 347 | 408 | 663 | 473 | 391 | 489 | 1051 | 644 |
| Pittsburgh | 284 | 257 | 292 | 278 | 347 | 272 | 320 | 313 | 360 | 350 | 383 | 364 |
| Baltimore | 303 | 227 | 208 | 246 | 362 | 258 | 239 | 286 | 417 | 308 | 260 | 328 |
| Philadelphia | 257 | 325 | 276 | 286 | 333 | 367 | 318 | 339 | 426 | 376 | 377 | 393 |
| New York | 333 | 265 | 320 | 306 | 405 | 275 | 384 | 355 | 568 | 352 | 451 | 457 |
| | | | | | | | | t Extinction | | | | |
| | | | | - | | | 1 | idity greater | | | 1 4 - 4 | |
| Tacoma | NA | 73 | 78 | 76 | NA | 102 | 109 | 106 | NA | 120 | 151 | 136 |
| Fresno | 183 | 175 | 212 | 190 | 257 | 262 | 278 | 266 | 395 | 332 | 391 | 373 |
| Los | | | | | | | | | 100 | | 100 | |
| Angeles | 263 | 275 | 259 | 266 | 325 | 362 | 359 | 349 | 408 | 458 | 486 | 451 |
| Phoenix | 67 | 68 | NA | 68 | 79 | 78 | NA | 79 | 92 | 96 | NA | 94 |
| Salt Lake | 445 | 07 | 00 | | 40.4 | | 4.40 | 1.10 | 055 | 110 | 000 | 005 |
| City | 115 | 67 | 96 | 93 | 194 | 83 | 148 | 142 | 255 | 116 | 303 | 225 |
| Dallas | 114 | 100 | 125 | 113 | 145 | 126 | 158 | 143 | 184 | 176 | 204 | 188 |
| Houston | 116 | 98 | 100 | 105 | 143 | 122 | 119 | 128 | 191 | 174 | 148 | 171 |
| St. Louis | 229 | 195 | 157 | 194 | 277 | 239 | 188 | 235 | 334 | 309 | 226 | 290 |
| Birmingham | 191 | 162 | 166 | 173 | 251 | 204 | 226 | 227 | 340 | 267 | 319 | 309 |
| Atlanta | 166 | 164 | 169 | 166 | 188 | 194 | 202 | 195 | 233 | 233 | 248 | 238 |
| Detroit | 226 | 213 | 198 | 212 | 267 | 253 | 234 | 251 | 320 | 312 | 314 | 315 |
| Pittsburgh | 173 | 153 | 176 | 167 | 217 | 193 | 218 | 209 | 284 | 236 | 272 | 264 |
| Baltimore | 203 | 163 | 150 | 172 | 290 | 194 | 196 | 227 | 345 | 225 | 225 | 265 |
| Philadelphia | 163 | 204 | 183 | 183 | 209 | 234 | 224 | 222 | 280 | 298 | 258 | 279 |
| New York | 204 | 169 | 186 | 186 | 265 | 222 | 244 | 244 | 313 | 267 | 320 | 300 |

Figure H-1. Inter-year variability in 90th percentile 1-hour daylight PM light extinction (excluding hours with relative humidity greater than 90 percent)





(b) All daylight hours approach



January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

APPENDIX I – DAYLIGHT HOURS

Table 3-5 shows the simple scheme used in this analysis to denote hours as fully daylight and thus eligible for consideration in the calculation of design values for the secondary NAAQS scenarios based on PM light extinction. This scheme also has been used to select which hours to to show in various graphics. The scheme is based on applying a fixed set of fully daylight hours for each three-month season (November to January, etc.). In reality, the local time minutes of daylight vary continuously during the year, with latitude, and with the east-west position of a city within its time zone. The hours that are fully daylight will change in increments rather than continuously. This appendix examines how well the simple scheme reflects actual conditions and how disparities if any might affect the results presented and the answers to policy relevant questions that may be addressed in the subsequent policy assessment document.

Six study areas were selected for this examination: Tacoma, Los Angeles, Phoenix, Houston, Detroit, and New York. These areas cover the extremes with regard to latitude and to east-west position within time zone. For each area, the times of sunrise (defined by the leading or top edge of the sun appearing above the horizon) and of sunset (defined by the leading or bottom edge of the sun disappearing below the horizon) were obtained for each day of the year. It is several minutes after each of these times that the sun is fully visible in the morning and not visible at all in the evening.

Figure I-1 shows the relationship between these sunrise and sunset times and the simple scheme used to denote hours as fully daylight. The vertical scale is in hours with zero corresponding to local noon. The smooth curves represent the actual times of sunrise (top of figure) and sunset (bottom of figure). The stepped lines represent the scheme used to select the first and last hour denoted as fully daylight. Months are indicated on the horizontal axis. The figure indicates that the simple scheme has the effect of treating some hours as daylight that in fact contain minutes prior to sunrise or after sunset, and conversely treating some hours as not daylight that include no such minutes. In particular:

- In February, the hours from 7 am to 8 am and from 5 pm to 6 pm are treated as daylight but include non-daylight minutes in most of the example areas.
- In April, the hour from 6 am to 7 am is treated as non-daylight but in many areas includes only minutes that are after sunrise.
- In most of June and most of July, for Detroit and Tacoma only, the hour of 7 pm to 8 pm is treated as non-daylight but in fact has no minutes after sunset.

• In October, the hours of 6 am to 7 am and 5 pm to 6 pm are treated as daylight but include non-daylight minutes in all of the example areas.

The tile plots in Figure 3-12 can be used to assess the significance of these disparities, i.e., whether they are likely to significantly affect PM light extinction design values. Table I-1 contains observations for each of the 24 combinations of the four time periods listed above and the six example areas. Taken together, these observations make it likely that refining the scheme for designating hours as fully daylight would not significantly change conclusions that can be drawn from this assessment as it has been performed. Changing the scheme would involve considerable effort in updating virtually every table and graphic in the assessment, however.

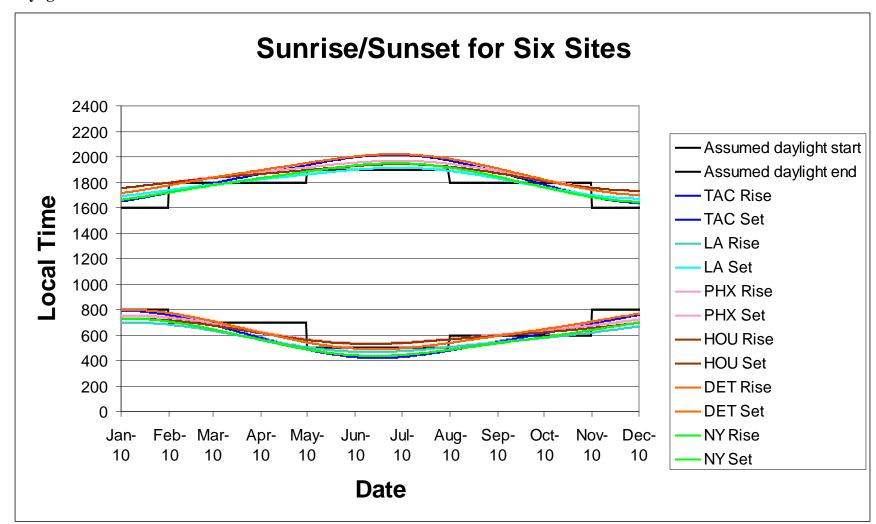


Figure I-1. Comparison of Actual Sunrise and Sunset Times to this Assessment's Scheme to Denote Hours as Fully Daylight

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite

| Study Area | February (AM and PM) | April (AM) | June-July (PM) | October (AM and PM) |
|------------|---|--|--|--|
| Tacoma | The morning hour with questionable | The tile plot does not show data for the | Very late afternoon typically is not a | Instances of high light extinction involving |
| 1.000110 | daylight status tends to have $RH > 90\%$. | morning hour that may better be denoted | period of high PM light extinction. | the questionable hours are multi-hour and/or |
| | The evening hour in question tends to | daylight, but the instances of high PM light | | involve RH > 90%. |
| | either have low PM light extinction or | extinction that do appear typically last | | |
| | to have $RH > 90\%$. | multiple hours. | | |
| Los | Instances of high light extinction | The tile plot does not show data for the | NA | Instances of high light extinction involving |
| | involving the questionable hours are | morning hour that may better be denoted | | the questionable hours are multi-hour and/or |
| Angeles | multi-hour and/or involve $RH > 90\%$. | daylight, but the instances of high PM light | | involve RH > 90%. |
| | | extinction that do appear typically last | | |
| | | multiple hours. | | |
| Phoenix | Instances of high light extinction | The tile plot does not show data for the | NA | PM light extinction is usually low in |
| | involving the questionable hours are | morning hour that may better be denoted | | October; on those days with moderate levels |
| | multi-hour. | daylight, but early morning in April typically | | in the questionable hours, another hour in |
| | | is not a time of high PM light extinction. | | the central part of the day has a similar level. |
| Houston | Instances of high light extinction | The tile plot does not show data for the | NA | The amount of information is limited due to |
| | involving the questionable hours are | morning hour that may better be denoted | | missing data. On those days with moderate |
| | multi-hour and/or involve $RH > 90\%$. | daylight, but the instances of high PM light | | to high PM light extinction during the |
| | | extinction that do appear typically last | | questionable hours, another hour has a |
| | | multiple hours and/or involve $RH > 90\%$. | | similar level, or RH >90% plays a role. |
| Detroit | Instances of high light extinction | The tile plot does not show data for the | July generally is a time of high PM | Instances of high light extinction involving |
| | involving the questionable hours are | morning hour that may better be denoted | light extinction for the hours currently | the questionable hours are multi-hour. |
| | multi-hour. | daylight, but the instances of high PM light | considered daylight. Adding one | |
| | | extinction that do appear typically last | more late afternoon hour likely would | |
| | | multiple hours. | not affect design values. | |
| New York | All but one instance of high light | The tile plot does not show data for the | NA | Instances of high light extinction involving |
| | extinction involving the questionable | morning hour that may better be denoted | | the questionable hours are multi-hour and/or |
| | hours are multi-hour. | daylight, but the instances of high PM light | | involve RH > 90%. |
| | | extinction that do appear typically last | | |
| | | multiple hours. | | |

Table I-1. Observations from Tile Plots for Hours with Questionable Daylight/Non-Daylight Status in Six Study Areas

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite United States Environmental Protection Agency Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards Health and Environmental Impacts Division Research Triangle Park, NC

Publication No. EPA-452/P-10-002 January, 2010

January 2010 DRAFT Do Not Quote or Cite